

# Reconstruction of full rank Algebraic Branching Programs

Neeraj Kayal  
Microsoft Research India  
neeraka@microsoft.com

Vineet Nair  
Indian Institute of Science  
vineet.nair@csa.iisc.ernet.in

Chandan Saha  
Indian Institute of Science  
chandan@csa.iisc.ernet.in

Sébastien Tavenas  
Univ. Savoie Mont Blanc, CNRS, LAMA\*  
sebastien.tavenas@univ-smb.fr

March 21, 2017

## Abstract

An algebraic branching program (ABP)  $A$  can be modelled as a product expression  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdot \dots \cdot X_d$ , where  $X_1$  and  $X_d$  are  $1 \times w$  and  $w \times 1$  matrices respectively, and every other  $X_k$  is a  $w \times w$  matrix; the entries of these matrices are linear forms in  $m$  variables over a field  $\mathbb{F}$  (which we assume to be either  $\mathbb{Q}$  or a field of characteristic  $\text{poly}(m)$ ). The polynomial computed by  $A$  is the entry of the  $1 \times 1$  matrix obtained from the product  $\prod_{k=1}^d X_k$ . We say  $A$  is a *full rank ABP* if the  $w^2(d-2) + 2w$  linear forms occurring in the matrices  $X_1, X_2, \dots, X_d$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. Our main result is a randomized reconstruction algorithm for full rank ABPs: Given blackbox access to an  $m$ -variate polynomial  $f$  of degree at most  $m$ , the algorithm outputs a full rank ABP computing  $f$  if such an ABP exists, or outputs ‘no full rank ABP exists’ (with high probability). The running time of the algorithm is polynomial in  $m$  and  $\beta$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ . The algorithm works even if  $X_k$  is a  $w_{k-1} \times w_k$  matrix (with  $w_0 = w_d = 1$ ), and  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, \dots, w_{d-1})$  is *unknown*.

The result is obtained by designing a randomized polynomial time equivalence test for the family of iterated matrix multiplication polynomial  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ , the  $(1,1)$ -th entry of a product of  $d$  rectangular symbolic matrices whose dimensions are according to  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ . At its core, the algorithm exploits a connection between the *irreducible invariant subspaces* of the Lie algebra of the group of symmetries of a polynomial  $f$  that is equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  and the ‘layer spaces’ of a full rank ABP computing  $f$ . This connection also helps determine the group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  and show that  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  is characterized by its group of symmetries.

---

\*Univ. Savoie Mont Blanc, CNRS, LAMA, F-73000 Chambéry, France. A part of this work was done during a postdoctoral stay in Microsoft Research India.

# Contents

<b>1</b>	<b>Introduction</b>	<b>3</b>
1.1	Circuit reconstruction . . . . .	3
1.2	Motivation and model . . . . .	5
1.3	Our result . . . . .	7
1.4	Discussion . . . . .	9
1.5	Algorithm and proof strategy . . . . .	10
<b>2</b>	<b>Preliminaries</b>	<b>13</b>
2.1	Notations and definitions . . . . .	13
2.2	Algorithmic preliminaries . . . . .	17
2.3	Iterated matrix multiplication polynomial . . . . .	19
2.4	Almost set-multilinear ABP and a canonical representation . . . . .	19
<b>3</b>	<b>Lie algebra of IMM</b>	<b>21</b>
3.1	Structure of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . . . . .	21
3.2	Random elements of $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . . . . .	24
3.3	Invariant subspaces of $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . . . . .	25
<b>4</b>	<b>Lie algebra of <math>f</math> equivalent to IMM</b>	<b>26</b>
4.1	Computing invariant subspaces of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . . . . .	27
4.2	Closure of a vector under the action of $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . . . . .	29
<b>5</b>	<b>Reconstruction of full rank ABP for <math>f</math></b>	<b>30</b>
5.1	Computing layer spaces from invariant subspaces of $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . . . . .	31
5.2	Reduction to almost set-multilinear ABP . . . . .	32
5.3	Reconstructing almost set-multilinear ABP . . . . .	33
<b>6</b>	<b>Symmetries of IMM</b>	<b>36</b>
6.1	The group $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ . . . . .	36
6.2	Characterization of IMM by $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ . . . . .	39
<b>A</b>	<b>Incompleteness of full rank ABP</b>	<b>44</b>
<b>B</b>	<b>Proof of lemmas and claims in Section 2</b>	<b>44</b>
<b>C</b>	<b>Proof of lemmas and claims in Section 3</b>	<b>48</b>
<b>D</b>	<b>Proof of claims in Section 4</b>	<b>58</b>
<b>E</b>	<b>Proof of lemma and claim in Section 5</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>F</b>	<b>Proof of observation in Section 6</b>	<b>66</b>

# 1 Introduction

## 1.1 Circuit reconstruction

Reconstruction of arithmetic circuits is the algebraic analogue of exact learning [Ang88] of Boolean circuits using membership and equivalence queries. A reconstruction algorithm takes input an oracle access to an  $m$ -variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$  computed by a size  $s$  arithmetic circuit from some circuit class  $\mathcal{C}$ , and outputs an arithmetic circuit (preferably from the same class) of not too large size<sup>1</sup> computing  $f$ . The algorithm is allowed to make two kinds of adaptive queries to the oracle: It may ask for evaluation of  $f$  at a point  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^m$  chosen by the algorithm (membership query). It may also form a circuit  $C$  (a hypothesis) and ask if the polynomial  $g$ , computed by  $C$ , equals  $f$ ; if not, the oracle returns a point  $\mathbf{b} \in \mathbb{F}^m$  such that  $f(\mathbf{b}) \neq g(\mathbf{b})$  (equivalence query)<sup>2</sup>. The desired running time of the algorithm is polynomial in  $m, d, s$  and the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ .

Circuit reconstruction is a natural learning problem in algebraic complexity theory and is closely related to two other fundamental problems, lower bound and polynomial identity testing. Building on the ideas in [HS80, Agr05] and [KKO13], Volkovich [Vol16] showed that a polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for a circuit class  $\mathcal{C}$  can be used to compute an  $m$ -variate multilinear polynomial  $h$  in  $2^{O(m)}$  time such that any circuit from  $\mathcal{C}$  computing  $h$  has size  $2^{\Omega(m)}$ <sup>3</sup>. Also, an efficient reconstruction algorithm (that uses only membership queries) for a class of circuits automatically gives an efficient blackbox<sup>4</sup> identity testing algorithm for the same class. In this sense, reconstruction is a ‘harder’ problem than lower bound and identity testing<sup>5</sup>. However, if we allow reconstruction algorithms to be randomized (thereby giving them the power of identity testing) then we can hope to have efficient reconstructions even for some classes of circuits for which efficient blackbox identity testing algorithms are not known yet. Indeed, a randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for read-once oblivious algebraic branching programs (ROABP) was given in [KS03] much before the quasi-polynomial time hitting-set generators for the same model were designed [FS13, AGKS15]. The case of read-once formulas is similar (see [SY10]). A randomized reconstruction algorithm need not use equivalence queries as a random point  $\mathbf{b}$  is a witness for  $f(\mathbf{b}) \neq g(\mathbf{b})$ , if  $f \neq g$ <sup>6</sup>. In this article, we will assume that reconstruction algorithms use *only* membership queries, unless we mention equivalence queries explicitly.

Another way to moderate the reconstruction setup is given by *average-case* reconstruction. Here the input polynomial  $f$  is picked according to some ‘natural’ distribution on circuits from a class  $\mathcal{C}$ . This relaxation led to the development of randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for some powerful circuit classes [GKL11, GKQ13] (albeit on average), including arithmetic formu-

---

<sup>1</sup>We allow the algorithm to output sub-optimal size circuit as it is NP-hard to compute an optimal circuit for  $f$  even for restricted classes like set-multilinear depth three circuits [Hås89].

<sup>2</sup>Throughout this article we will assume that the base field  $\mathbb{F}$  is sufficiently large, so if  $f(\mathbf{b}) = g(\mathbf{b})$  for every  $\mathbf{b} \in \mathbb{F}^m$  then  $f = g$ .

<sup>3</sup>Such an implication is not known for an  $h$  belonging to a VNP family.

<sup>4</sup>The algorithm has blackbox access to  $f$ , i.e. it can make only membership queries to an oracle holding  $f$ .

<sup>5</sup>Not much is known about the reverse direction: Do strong lower bounds or efficient blackbox identity testing for a circuit class imply efficient reconstruction for the same class? For certain interesting circuit classes, the techniques used for identity testing and lower bounds do help in efficient reconstruction (see [SY10, GKL11]).

<sup>6</sup>The algorithm in [KS03] is deterministic if we allow equivalence queries.

las for which we do not know of any super-polynomial lower bound. The notion of average-case reconstruction is related to *pseudo-random* polynomial families<sup>7</sup> and the prospects/limitations of lower bound proofs: An efficient reconstruction algorithm for polynomials generated according to a distribution  $D$  on circuits from class  $\mathcal{C}$  implies that  $D$  does not generate a pseudo-random polynomial family. Such an algorithm gives evidence (contingent on the extent of naturalness of  $D$ ) that most circuits in  $\mathcal{C}$  have sufficient “structural/mathematical” properties in them that the reconstruction algorithm is able to exploit efficiently to distinguish polynomials computed by them from random polynomials. This *may* hint at an intriguing possibility that  $\mathcal{C}$  is adequately ‘weak’ and amenable to explicit lower bound proofs against it. On the contrary, if  $D$  does generate a pseudo-random polynomial family then certain widely used strategies to prove lower bounds will not work for  $\mathcal{C}$ , much like natural proofs for Boolean circuits [RR94] (see the discussion in [Aar08]).

## Previous work on reconstruction

We will assume that a circuit from class  $\mathcal{C}$  computing the input polynomial  $f$  has a sum gate at the output. Otherwise, we can apply the factorization algorithm in [KT88] to gain blackbox access to all the irreducible factors of  $f$ , thereby reducing the problem to a potentially simpler class of circuits at the cost of making the reconstruction algorithm randomized. Thus, depth two, depth three and depth four circuits would mean  $\Sigma\Pi$ ,  $\Sigma\Pi\Sigma$  and  $\Sigma\Pi\Sigma\Pi$  circuits respectively.

**Low depth circuits:** A polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for depth two circuits follows from the sparse polynomial interpolation algorithm in [KS01]. By analysing the rank of the partial derivatives matrix, Klivans and Shpilka [KS03] gave a randomized reconstruction algorithm<sup>8</sup> for depth three circuits with fan-in of every product gate bounded by  $d$  in time polynomial in the size of the circuit and  $2^d$ . Prior to this, a polynomial time randomized reconstruction algorithm for set-multilinear depth three circuits followed from [BBB<sup>+</sup>00]. In both [KS03] and [BBB<sup>+</sup>00] the output hypothesis is an ROABP. For depth three circuits with two product gates, Shpilka [Shp07] gave a randomized reconstruction algorithm over a finite field  $\mathbb{F}$  that has running time quasi-polynomial<sup>9</sup> in  $m, d$  and  $|\mathbb{F}|$ . This algorithm was derandomized and extended to depth three circuits with constant number of product gates in [KS09]. The output hypothesis in [Shp07] is a depth three circuit with two product gates (unless the circuit has a low *simple rank*<sup>10</sup>), but it works only over finite fields. Recently, Sinha [Sin16] gave a polynomial time randomized reconstruction algorithm for depth three circuits with two product gates over rationals<sup>11</sup>; the output of Sinha’s algorithm is also a depth three circuit with two product gates (unless the simple rank of the circuit is less than a fixed constant). For multilinear depth four circuits with two top level product gates, [GKL12] gave a randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm that works over both finite fields and rationals.

**Restricted formulas and ABP:** Recently, Minahan and Volkovich [MV16] gave a polynomial time

<sup>7</sup>Intuitively, a distribution  $D$  on  $m$ -variate degree- $d$  polynomials using a random seed of length  $s = (md)^{O(1)}$  generates a pseudo-random polynomial family if any algorithm that distinguishes polynomials coming from  $D$  from uniformly-random  $m$ -variate degree- $d$  polynomials with a non-negligible bias, takes time exponential in  $s$ .

<sup>8</sup>The algorithm is deterministic if equivalence queries are used.

<sup>9</sup>The running time is polynomial in  $m, |\mathbb{F}|$  if the depth three circuit is additionally multilinear.

<sup>10</sup>The dimension of the span of the linear forms in the two gates after removing their gcd.

<sup>11</sup>The result holds over characteristic zero fields. We state it for rationals as bit complexity concerns us.

reconstruction algorithm for read-once formulas by strengthening the analysis in [SV09], the latter has a quasi-polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for the same model. Forbes and Shpilka [FS13] gave quasi-polynomial time reconstruction algorithms for ROABP, set-multilinear ABP and non-commutative ABP by derandomizing<sup>12</sup> the algorithm in [KS03]. Prior to this, the case of non-commutative ABP reconstruction was solved in [AMS08] assuming blackbox access to the internal gates of the input ABP.

**Average-case reconstruction:** Few reconstruction algorithms are known under distributional assumptions on the inputs. Gupta, Kayal and Lokam [GKL11] gave a randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm for random multilinear formulas picked from a natural distribution: every sum gate computes a random linear combinations of its two children (subformulas), and at every product gate the set of variables is partitioned randomly into two equal size sets between its two children (subformulas); the subformulas are then constructed recursively. In [GKQ13], a randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm was given for random formulas picked from the distribution of size  $s$  complete binary trees with alternating layers of sum and product gates, and the linear forms at the leaves are chosen independently and uniformly at random.

## 1.2 Motivation and model

**Motivation:** Aaronson [Aar08] gave a candidate for pseudo-random family of low degree polynomials over a finite field  $\mathbb{F}$ . There it is conjectured that the family  $\{\text{Det}_d(A \cdot \mathbf{x}) : A \in \mathbb{F}^{d^2 \times m}\}$ , where  $\text{Det}_d$  is the determinant of a  $d \times d$  symbolic matrix and  $|\mathbf{x}| = m$ , is pseudo-random if  $A$  is chosen uniformly at random from  $\mathbb{F}^{d^2 \times m}$  and  $m \ll d$ . If this is shown to be true (under *plausible* hardness assumptions) then that would demonstrate a natural-proofs-like barrier in the algebraic world. Although the conjecture is made for finite fields, it remains interesting to study even if the entries of  $A$  are chosen from a large enough subset of  $\mathbb{Q}$  (or  $\text{char}(\mathbb{F}) > d^c$  for a sufficiently large constant  $c$ ). Moreover, since determinant is complete (under p-projections) for algebraic branching programs [MV97] and so is  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$  – the  $(1,1)$ -th entry of a product of  $d$   $w \times w$  symbolic matrices – it is natural to ask if  $\{\text{IMM}_{w,d}(A \cdot \mathbf{x}) : A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}\}$  is also a pseudo-random polynomial family when  $A$  is random and  $m \ll w^2 d$ ; here  $n = w^2(d-2) + 2w$  is the number of variables in  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$ . If yes then we cannot hope to design an efficient reconstruction algorithm for algebraic branching programs even in the average-case. On the other hand, if such an average-case reconstruction is possible then the above family generated by linear projections of  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$  is not pseudo-random. This motivates us to pose Problem 1 below (rather optimistically), and study a couple of special cases when it can be solved – one is in this article and the other in an upcoming work [KST17]<sup>13</sup>.

**Algebraic branching program:** Algebraic branching program (ABP), an arithmetic analogue of Boolean branching program, is a well-studied model in algebraic complexity theory specially because it captures the complexity of polynomials like the iterated matrix multiplication and the symbolic determinant. Separating the computational powers of formulas and ABPs, and that of ABPs and circuits are outstanding open problems in arithmetic circuit complexity. An ABP is defined below. For the rest of this article, the base field  $\mathbb{F}$  would be the field of rationals  $\mathbb{Q}$ <sup>14</sup>.

<sup>12</sup>replacing the equivalence queries by quasi-polynomial size hitting-sets for ROABP

<sup>13</sup>See Section 1.4 for some details on this work.

<sup>14</sup>Our results also hold over finite fields of sufficiently large (meaning, polynomial in the relevant parameters) char-

**Definition 1.1** (*Algebraic branching program*). An algebraic branching program (ABP) of width  $w$  and length  $d$  is a product expression  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d$ , where  $X_1, X_d$  are row and column vectors of length  $w$  respectively, and for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ ,  $X_k$  is a  $w \times w$  matrix. The entries in  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  are affine forms in the variables  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_m\}$ . The polynomial computed by the ABP is the entry of the  $1 \times 1$  matrix obtained from the product  $\prod_{k=1}^d X_k$ . An ABP of width  $w$ , length  $d$ , and in  $m$  variables, and with the coefficients of the affine forms from  $S \subseteq \mathbb{F}$ , will be called a  $(w, d, m, S)$ -ABP.

*An alternate definition:* Alternatively, an ABP is defined as a layered directed acyclic graph with a source  $s$  and a sink  $t$ . A width  $w$  and length  $d$  ABP has  $d+1$  layers, where the first and the last layers contain one vertex each, labelled  $s$  and  $t$  respectively, and every other layer has  $w$  vertices. There is an edge from every vertex in layer  $k$  to every vertex in layer  $k+1$ , for all  $k \in [d]$ , and these edges between adjacent layers are labelled by affine forms in  $\mathbf{x}$  variables. The weight of a path from  $s$  to  $t$  is the product of the edge labels in the path, and the polynomial computed by the ABP is the sum of the weights of all paths from  $s$  to  $t$ . It is easy to verify that the two definitions of ABP are equivalent. We use either of these definitions in our arguments later based on suitability.

**Average-case ABP reconstruction:** In order to study average-case complexity of the reconstruction problem for ABPs, we need to define a distribution on polynomials computed by ABPs. A seemingly natural distribution is as follows: Consider the universe of all polynomials computed by  $(w, d, m, S)$ -ABPs for some finite set  $S \subseteq \mathbb{F}$  of large enough size. Pick a polynomial  $f$  uniformly at random from this universe, and give blackbox access to  $f$  as input to a reconstruction algorithm. However, a distribution is ‘realistic’ only if there is an efficient sampling algorithm that outputs (some suitable circuit representation of)  $f$  according to the distribution. For the above distribution, it is not clear if such an efficient sampling algorithm exists. A reason being, multiple different ABPs may be computing the same polynomial, so picking a random ABP is not sufficient to sample from this distribution. However, picking a random ABP (as described below) gives another natural distribution for which there is a trivial efficient sampling algorithm. Let  $S_\gamma$  be the set of all positive and negative rational numbers with  $\gamma$  bits before and after the decimal.

**Definition 1.2** (*Random algebraic branching program*). Given the parameters  $w, d, m$  and  $\gamma$ , a random  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP is a  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP with coefficients of the affine forms chosen independently and uniformly at random from  $S_\gamma$ <sup>15</sup>.

Indeed there is a randomized sampling algorithm which when given the parameters  $w, d, m$  and  $\gamma$  outputs a random  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP in time  $(w, d, m, \gamma)^{O(1)}$ . An average-case ABP reconstruction problem can then be posed as follows.

**Problem 1** (*Average-case ABP reconstruction*). Design an algorithm which when given blackbox access to a polynomial  $f$  computed by a random  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP, outputs an ABP computing  $f$  with high probability<sup>16</sup>. The desired running time of the algorithm is  $(w, d, m, \gamma)^{O(1)}$ .

Note that we allow the reconstruction algorithm to output any ABP computing  $f$  which may not be a  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP. The main requirement is that the running time should be polynomial in  $w, d, m$  and  $\gamma$ .

---

acteristic.

<sup>15</sup>More generally,  $S_\gamma$  can be any arbitrarily fixed set containing rational numbers of the form  $\frac{p}{q}$ , where  $p$  and  $q$  are  $\gamma$  bit integers. For concreteness of the discussion we have fixed  $S_\gamma$  in a specific way.

<sup>16</sup>The probability is taken over the random choice of  $f$  (the polynomial computed by a random  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP) as well as over the random bits used by the reconstruction algorithm, if it is randomized.



### 1.3 Our result

We give a solution to the above problem, if the number of variables  $m$  and the size of the set  $S_\gamma$  are greater than  $w^2d$  and  $(mwd)^2$  respectively. Observe that if the random affine forms in the matrices  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  (as in Definition 1.2) have more than  $w^2d$  variables then these affine forms are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent with high probability as  $S_\gamma$  is also sufficiently large. This motivates us to define a *full rank ABP*. In the following discussion, by *homogeneous degree 1 part* of an affine form  $a_0 + \sum_{i=1}^m a_i x_i$  we mean  $\sum_{i=1}^m a_i x_i$  where  $a_i \in \mathbb{F}$ .

**Definition 1.3** (*Full rank algebraic branching program*). A *full rank ABP*  $A$  of width bounded by  $w$  and length  $d$  is a product expression  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d$ , where  $X_1, X_2$  are row and column vectors of lengths  $w_1$  and  $w_{d-1}$  respectively, and for  $k \in [2, d-1]$   $X_k$  is a  $w_{k-1} \times w_k$  matrix such that  $w_k \leq w$  for all  $k \in [d-1]$ ; the entries in  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  are affine forms in  $\mathbf{x}$  variables and moreover, the homogeneous degree 1 parts of these affine forms are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. We say ABP  $A$  has *width*  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1}) \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ .

The following is an example of a full rank ABP,

$$\begin{bmatrix} 1+x_1+x_2 & 2+x_2+x_3 & x_3+x_4 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1+x_4+x_5 & x_5+x_6 \\ x_6+x_7 & x_7+x_8 \\ x_8+x_9 & 4+x_9+x_{10} \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 3+x_{10}+x_{11} \\ 2+x_{11} \end{bmatrix}.$$

*A canonical example:* Another example of a polynomial computed by a full rank ABP is the iterated matrix multiplication polynomial  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ , which is the entry of the  $1 \times 1$  matrix obtained from a product of  $d$  symbolic matrices  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  with dimensions as in Definition 1.3. The number of variables in  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  is  $n = w_1 + \sum_{k=2}^{d-1} w_{k-1}w_k + w_{d-1}$ . See Section 2.3 for a slightly detailed definition of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ . Generally in the literature, the matrices  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  have a uniform dimension  $w$  (i.e.  $w_k = w$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ ) and the polynomial is denoted by  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$ . We consider varying dimensions primarily because the algorithm in Theorem 1 below is able to handle this general setting, even if  $\mathbf{w}$  is *unknown*.

Our main result is an efficient randomized algorithm to reconstruct full rank ABP.

**Theorem 1** (Full rank ABP reconstruction). *There is a randomized algorithm that takes as input a blackbox for an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f$  over  $\mathbb{F}$  of degree  $d \in [5, m]$ , and with high probability it does the following: if  $f$  is computed by a full rank ABP then the algorithm outputs a full rank ABP computing  $f$ , else it outputs ‘ $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP’. The running time is  $\text{poly}(m, \beta)$ <sup>17</sup>, where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ .*

**Remarks:** Theorem 1 implies an efficient average-case reconstruction algorithm for ABPs (Problem 1) when  $m \geq w^2d$  and  $|S_\gamma| \geq (mwd)^2$ , as a random  $(w, d, m, S_\gamma)$ -ABP is full rank with high probability if  $m$  and  $|S_\gamma|$  are sufficiently large. The algorithm of Theorem 1 is given in Section 1.5. Following are a couple of remarks on this algorithm:

1. *Uniqueness of full rank ABP:* Suppose  $f$  is computed by a full rank ABP of width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$ , and assume<sup>18</sup> that  $w_k > 1$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ . Then the output of

<sup>17</sup>Throughout this article  $\text{poly}(m)$  denotes a sufficiently large polynomial function in  $m$ ;  $\text{poly}(m, \beta)$  is defined similarly.

<sup>18</sup>The first remark after Theorem 1b justifies this assumption.

the algorithm is a full rank ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  or  $(w_{d-1}, w_{d-2}, \dots, w_1)$ , with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(w, d)}$ , where  $w = \max_{k \in [d-1]} \{w_k\}$ . In fact, any full rank ABP computing  $f$  is ‘unique’ up to the symmetries<sup>19</sup> of iterated matrix multiplication which we study in Section 6.

2. *No knowledge of  $\mathbf{w}$* : The algorithm does not need a priori knowledge of the width vector  $\mathbf{w}$ , it only knows the number of variables  $m$  and the degree  $d$  of  $f$ . The algorithm is able to derive  $\mathbf{w}$  from blackbox access to  $f$  (Section 1.5 gives a sketch of how this is done).

Observe that if  $f$  is computed by a full rank ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  then  $f$  is an affine projection of the polynomial  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$  via a full rank transformation (see Definition 2.8). So the above theorem is identical to the theorem below.

**Theorem 1a.** *Given blackbox access to an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  of degree  $d \in [5, m]$ , the problem of checking if there exist a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ , a  $B \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}$  of rank  $n$  equal to the number of variables in  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$ , and a  $\mathbf{b} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(B\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b})$ <sup>20</sup>, can be solved in randomized  $\text{poly}(m, \beta)$  time where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ . Further, with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ , the following is true: the algorithm returns a  $\mathbf{w}$ , a  $B \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}$  of rank  $n$ , and a  $\mathbf{b} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(B\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b})$  if such  $\mathbf{w}$ ,  $B$  and  $\mathbf{b}$  exist, else it outputs ‘ $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP’.*

A full rank ABP for  $f$  can be derived readily, once we compute  $\mathbf{w}$ ,  $B$  and  $\mathbf{b}$  as above. Using known results on variable reduction and translation equivalence test (see Section 2.2) proving Theorem 1a reduces in polynomial time to giving an equivalence test (see Definition 2.9) for the  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$  polynomial – this reduction is described in Section 1.5.

**Theorem 1b** (Equivalence test for IMM). *Given blackbox access to a homogeneous  $n$  variate polynomial  $f \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  of degree  $d \in [5, n]$ , where  $|\mathbf{x}| = n$ , the problem of checking if there exist a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an invertible  $A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , can be solved in randomized  $\text{poly}(n, \beta)$  time where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ . Further, with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  the following holds: the algorithm returns a  $\mathbf{w}$ , and an invertible  $A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(A\mathbf{x})$  if such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist, else it outputs ‘no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist’.*

**Remarks:** Suppose  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(A\mathbf{x})$  for an invertible  $A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  and  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$ .

1. *Irreducibility of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$* : We can assume without loss of generality that  $w_k > 1$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ , implying  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$  is an irreducible polynomial. If  $w_k = 1$  for some  $k \in [d-1]$  then  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$  is reducible, in which case we use the factorization algorithm in [KT88] to get blackbox access to the irreducible factors of  $f$  and then apply Theorem 1b to each of these irreducible factors (Section 1.5 has more details on this).
2. *Uniqueness of  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$* : Assuming  $w_k > 1$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ , it would follow from the proof of the theorem that  $\mathbf{w}$  is unique in the following sense: if  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}', d}(A'\mathbf{x})$ , where  $A' \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  is invertible, then either  $\mathbf{w}' = \mathbf{w}$  or  $\mathbf{w}' = (w_{d-1}, w_{d-2}, \dots, w_1)$ . Since  $f = X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d = X_d^T \cdot X_{d-1}^T \dots X_1^T$ ,  $\mathbf{w}'$  can indeed be  $(w_{d-1}, w_{d-2}, \dots, w_1)$ . The invertible transformation  $A$  is also unique up to the group of symmetries (see Definition 2.10) of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$ : if  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}(A\mathbf{x}) =$

<sup>19</sup>The stabilizer under the action of the general linear group.

<sup>20</sup>A variable set  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, \dots, x_m\}$  is treated as a column vector  $(x_1 \dots x_m)^T$  in the expression  $B\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}$ . The affine form entries of the column  $B\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}$  are then plugged in place of the variables of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$  (following a variable ordering, like the one mentioned in Section 2.3).



$\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A'\mathbf{x})$  then  $AA'^{-1}$  is in the group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ . In Section 6, we determine this group and show that  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  is characterized by it.

3. *A related result in [Gro12]:* Another useful definition of the iterated matrix multiplication polynomial is the trace of a product of  $d$   $w \times w$  symbolic matrices – let us denote this polynomial by  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$ . Both the variants,  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$  and  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$ , are well-studied in the literature and their circuit complexities are polynomially related. However, an equivalence test for one does not immediately give an equivalence test for the other. This is partly because the group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$  and  $\text{IMM}_{w,d}$  are not exactly the same in nature (see Section 6 for a comparison).

Let  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$  be the sets of variables in the  $d$  matrices of  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$  respectively. A polynomial  $f(\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d)$  is said to be *multilinearly equivalent* to  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$  if there are invertible  $w \times w$  matrices  $A_1, \dots, A_d$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}'_{w,d}(A_1\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, A_d\mathbf{x}_d)$ . Grochow [Gro12] showed the following result: Given the knowledge of the variable sets  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ , an oracle to find roots of univariate polynomials over  $\mathbb{C}$  and blackbox access to a polynomial  $f$ , there is a randomized algorithm to check whether  $f$  is multilinearly equivalent to  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$  using  $\text{poly}(w, d)$  operations over  $\mathbb{C}$ . Due to the issue of representing complex numbers, the model of computation for this result may be assumed to be the Blum-Shub-Smale model [BSS88]. Theorem 1b is different from the result in [Gro12] in a few ways: First, the equivalence test is for  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  instead of  $\text{IMM}'_{w,d}$ . The algorithm in Theorem 1b operates without the knowledge of the variable sets  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$  (in fact, without the knowledge of  $\mathbf{w}$ ). It only “sees”  $n$  variables  $x_1, \dots, x_n$  that are input to the blackbox for  $f$ . Second, there is no requirement of an oracle for finding roots of univariates. The base field is  $\mathbb{Q}$  or a field with sufficiently large characteristic and the model of computation is the Turing machine model. Third, Theorem 1b gives a general equivalence test whereas the algorithm in [Gro12] checks only multilinear equivalence.

## 1.4 Discussion

To summarize, our main contribution is a polynomial time randomized equivalence test for  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ , even if  $\mathbf{w}$  is unknown. Although, equivalence testing is an important problem in its own right, Theorem 1 does not address the average-case ABP reconstruction problem quite satisfactorily because of the restriction  $m \geq w^2d$ <sup>21</sup>. Keeping the conjecture [Aar08] on pseudo-random polynomial family in mind, the more interesting and challenging scenario is when  $m \ll w^2d$  in Problem 1, and this case remains an open problem. We address this problem partially in an upcoming work (and equivalence tests feature in there too).

**An upcoming work [KST17]:** Even if the width  $w$  of the ABP is a constant, we need  $m = \Omega(d)$ , for a random ABP to have full rank and Theorem 1 to be effective. The case of constant width ABP is interesting in its own right as they capture the complexity of arithmetic formulas. In particular, if a polynomial  $g$  is computed by a formula of size  $s$  then  $g$  can be computed as the  $(1, 1)$ -th entry of a product of  $s^{O(1)}$  many  $3 \times 3$  matrices with affine form entries [BC88], and every polynomial computed by a size  $s$  width 3 ABP can be computed by a formula of size  $s^{O(1)}$ . With constant width ABP in mind, we study a version of Problem 1 (Problem 2 below) in [KST17], and give a

<sup>21</sup>Besides, the model full rank ABP, although natural and powerful, is nevertheless incomplete – not every polynomial  $f$  can be computed by a full rank ABP even if  $f$  is multilinear (see Observation A.1 in Appendix A).

randomized polynomial time reconstruction algorithm under the restriction  $m \geq w^2$ ; that is for constant width,  $m$  only needs to be larger than a constant. Problem 2 is also a natural matrix factorization problem.

**Problem 2** (*Average-case matrix factorization*). Design an algorithm which when given a  $d \in \mathbb{N}$  and blackbox access to  $w^2$  entries of a matrix  $F = X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d$ , where  $X_1, X_2, \dots, X_d$  are  $w \times w$  matrices having entries affine forms in  $m$  variables with coefficients chosen independently and uniformly at random from  $S_\gamma$ , computes  $d$   $w \times w$  matrices  $Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_d$  with affine form entries such that  $F = Y_1 \cdot Y_2 \dots Y_d$ . The desired running time of the algorithm is  $\text{poly}(m, w, d, \gamma)$ .

As before, we allow the coefficients of the affine forms in  $Y_1, Y_2, \dots, Y_d$  to not belong to  $S_\gamma$ .

In a certain sense, Problem 2 is a relaxed version of Problem 1: We have blackbox access to all the  $w^2$  polynomials occurring as entries of the matrix product in Problem 2, whereas in Problem 1 we have blackbox access to just a single polynomial which can be thought of as one entry of a matrix product. Nevertheless, if the coefficients of the affine forms in  $X_1, X_2, \dots, X_d$  are adversarially chosen in Problem 2 (instead of independently and uniformly at random from  $S_\gamma$ ) then the problem becomes as hard as worst-case formula reconstruction (by [BC88]), and this makes the average-case variant interesting to study.

## 1.5 Algorithm and proof strategy

An algorithm for reconstructing full rank ABP is given in Algorithm 1. At first, we trace the steps of this algorithm to show that proving Theorem 1a reduces to proving Theorem 1b using known methods. Then, we give an equivalence test for  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  in Algorithm 2, which is the contribution of this work. Some relevant definitions, notations and concepts can be found in Section 2.

### Reduction to equivalence test for IMM

We are given blackbox access to an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f(\tilde{\mathbf{x}})$  in Algorithm 1 where  $\tilde{\mathbf{x}} = \{x_1, \dots, x_m\}$ . Suppose  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(B'\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{b}')$  for some unknown  $\mathbf{w}' \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ ,  $\mathbf{b}' \in \mathbb{F}^n$  and  $B' \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}$  of rank  $n$ , where  $n$  is the number of variables in  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$ .

*Variable reduction (Step 2):* The number of essential/redundant variables of a polynomial remains unchanged under affine projection via full rank transformation. Since  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$  has no redundant variables<sup>22</sup>, the number of essential variables of  $f$  equals  $n$ . The algorithm eliminates the  $m - n$  redundant variables in  $f$  by applying Algorithm 8 and constructs a  $C \in \text{GL}(m)$  such that  $g = f(C\tilde{\mathbf{x}})$  has only the essential variables  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, \dots, x_n\}$ . It follows that  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(A'\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}')$ , where  $A' \in \text{GL}(n)$  is the matrix  $B' \cdot C$  restricted to the first  $n$  columns.

*Equivalence test (Steps 5-9):* Since  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(A'\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}')$ , its  $d$ -th homogeneous component  $g^{[d]} = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(A'\mathbf{x})$ . In other words,  $g^{[d]}$  is equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$  for an unknown  $\mathbf{w}' \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ . At this point, the algorithm calls Algorithm 2 to find a  $\mathbf{w}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $g^{[d]} = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , and this is achieved with high probability.

---

<sup>22</sup>which follows easily from Claim 2.3

*Finding a translation (Steps 12-17):* As  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A' \cdot (\mathbf{x} + A'^{-1}\mathbf{b}')) = g^{[d]}(\mathbf{x} + A'^{-1}\mathbf{b}')$ ,  $g$  is translation equivalent to  $g^{[d]}$ . With high probability, Algorithm 9 finds an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $g = g^{[d]}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a})$ , implying  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x} + A\mathbf{a})$ . Thus  $\mathbf{b} = A\mathbf{a}$  is a valid translation vector.

*Final reconstruction (Steps 20-26):* From the previous steps, we have  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b})$ . Although the variables  $\{x_{n+1}, \dots, x_m\}$  are absent in  $g$ , if we pretend that  $g$  is a polynomial in all the  $\tilde{\mathbf{x}}$  variables then  $g = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A_0\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{b})$ , where  $A_0$  is an  $n \times m$  matrix such that the  $n \times n$  submatrix formed by restricting to the first  $n$  columns of  $A_0$  equals  $A$  and the remaining  $m - n$  columns of  $A_0$  have all zero entries. Hence  $f = g(C^{-1}\tilde{\mathbf{x}}) = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A_0C^{-1}\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{b})$  which explains the setting  $B = A_0C^{-1}$  in step 20. The identity testing in steps 21-23 takes care of the situation when, to begin with, there are no  $\mathbf{w}' \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ ,  $\mathbf{b}' \in \mathbb{F}^n$  and  $B' \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}$  of rank  $n$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(B'\tilde{\mathbf{x}} + \mathbf{b}')$ .

---

**Algorithm 1** Reconstructing a full rank ABP

---

INPUT: Blackbox access to an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f(\tilde{\mathbf{x}})$  of degree  $d \leq m$ .

OUTPUT: A full rank ABP computing  $f$  if such an ABP exists.

1. /\* Variable reduction \*/
  2. Use Algorithm 8 to compute  $n$  and  $C \in \text{GL}(m)$  such that  $g = f(C\tilde{\mathbf{x}})$  has only the essential variables  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, \dots, x_n\}$  of  $f$ . If  $d > n$ , output ' $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP' and stop.
  - 3.
  4. /\* Equivalence test: Finding  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  \*/
  5. Construct a blackbox for  $g^{[d]}$ , the  $d$ -th homogeneous component of  $g$  (see Section 2.2).
  6. Use Algorithm 2 to find a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $g^{[d]} = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ .
  7. **if** Algorithm 2 outputs 'no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist' **then**
  8.     Output ' $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP' and stop.
  9. **end if**
  - 10.
  11. /\* Finding a translation  $\mathbf{b}$  \*/
  12. Use Algorithm 9 to find an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $g = g^{[d]}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a})$ .
  13. **if** Algorithm 9 outputs ' $g$  is not translation equivalent to  $g^{[d]}$ ' **then**
  14.     Output ' $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP' and stop.
  15. **else**
  16.     Set  $\mathbf{b} = A\mathbf{a}$ .
  17. **end if**
  - 18.
  19. /\* Identity testing and final reconstruction \*/
  20. Let  $A_0$  be the  $n \times m$  matrix obtained by attaching  $m - n$  'all-zero' columns to the right of  $A$ . Set  $B = A_0C^{-1}$ .
  21. Choose a point  $\mathbf{a} \in S^m$  at random, where  $S \subseteq \mathbb{F}$  and  $|S| \geq \text{poly}(n)$ .
  22. **if**  $f(\mathbf{a}) \neq \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(B\mathbf{a} + \mathbf{b})$  **then**
  23.     Output ' $f$  does not admit a full rank ABP' and stop.
  24. **else**
  25.     Construct a full rank ABP  $A$  of width  $\mathbf{w}$  from  $B$  and  $\mathbf{b}$ . Output  $A$ .
  26. **end if**
-

## Equivalence test for IMM

Algorithm 1 calls Algorithm 2 on a blackbox holding a homogeneous  $n$  variate polynomial  $f(\mathbf{x})$  of degree  $d \leq n$ , and expects a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  in return such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , if such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist. First, we argue that  $f$  can be assumed to be an irreducible polynomial.

*Assuming irreducibility of input  $f$  in Algorithm 2:* The idea is to construct blackbox access to the irreducible factors of  $f$  using the efficient randomized polynomial factorization algorithm in [KT88], and compute full rank ABP for each of these irreducible factors. The ABPs are then connected ‘in series’ to form a full rank ABP for  $f$ . This process succeeds with high probability. The details are as follows: If  $f$  is not square-free (which can be easily checked using [KT88]) then  $f$  cannot be equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  for any  $\mathbf{w}$ , as  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  is always square-free. Suppose  $f = f_1 \cdots f_k$ , where  $f_1, \dots, f_k$  are distinct irreducible factors of  $f$ . If there are  $\mathbf{w}' \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and  $A' \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}(A'\mathbf{x})$ , then the number of essential variables in  $f$  is  $n$  (as  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$  has no redundant variables). Also,  $f_1 \cdots f_k = h_1(A'\mathbf{x}) \cdots h_k(A'\mathbf{x})$  where  $h_1, \dots, h_k$  are the irreducible factors of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$ . The irreducible factors of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}',d}$  are ‘smaller IMM’s’ in disjoint sets of variables<sup>23</sup>. Hence, by uniqueness of factorization,  $f_\ell$  is computable by a full rank ABP for every  $\ell \in [k]$ . Let the degree of  $f_\ell$  be  $d_\ell$  and  $n_\ell$  the number of essential variables in  $f_\ell$ . Then  $n_1 + \dots + n_k = n$ . Now observe that if we invoke Algorithm 1 on input  $f_\ell$ , it calls Algorithm 2 from within on an irreducible polynomial, as  $f_\ell$  is homogeneous and irreducible. Algorithm 1 returns a  $\mathbf{w}_\ell \in \mathbb{N}^{d_\ell-1}$  and  $B_\ell \in \mathbb{F}^{n_\ell \times n}$  of rank  $n_\ell$  such that  $f_\ell = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}_\ell, d_\ell}(B_\ell \mathbf{x})$  (ignoring the translation vector as  $f_\ell$  is homogeneous). Let  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  be the vector  $(\mathbf{w}_1 \ 1 \ \mathbf{w}_2 \ 1 \dots 1 \ \mathbf{w}_k)$ <sup>24</sup>, and  $A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  such that the first  $n_1$  rows of  $A$  is  $B_1$ , next  $n_2$  rows is  $B_2$ , and so on till last  $n_k$  rows is  $B_k$ . Then,  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ . Clearly,  $A$  must be in  $\text{GL}(n)$  as the number of essential variables of  $f$  is  $n$ . Thus, it is sufficient to describe Algorithm 2 on an input  $f$  that is irreducible.

*A comparison with [Kay12a] and our proof strategy:* Kayal [Kay12a] gave equivalence tests for the permanent and determinant polynomials by making use of their Lie algebra (see Definition 2.11). Algorithm 2 also involves Lie algebra of IMM, but there are some crucial differences in the way Lie algebra is used in [Kay12a] and in here. The Lie algebra of permanent consists of diagonal matrices and hence commutative. By diagonalizing a basis of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  over  $\mathbb{C}$ , for an  $f$  equivalent to permanent, we can reduce the problem to the much simpler permutation and scaling (PS) equivalence problem. The Lie algebra of  $n \times n$  determinant, which is isomorphic to  $\mathfrak{sl}_n \oplus \mathfrak{sl}_n$ , is not commutative. However, a Cartan subalgebra of  $\mathfrak{sl}_n$  consists of traceless diagonal matrices. This then helps reduce the problem to PS-equivalence by diagonalizing (over  $\mathbb{C}$ ) a basis of the centralizer of a random element in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ , for an  $f$  equivalent to determinant. Both the equivalence tests involve simultaneous diagonalization of matrices over  $\mathbb{C}$ . It is a bit unclear how to carry through this step if the base field is  $\mathbb{Q}$  and we insist on low bit complexity. The Lie algebra of IMM is not commutative. Also, we do not know if going to Cartan subalgebra helps, as we would like to avoid the simultaneous diagonalization step. Instead of Cartan subalgebras, we study invariant subspaces (Definition 2.4) of the Lie algebra  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . A detailed analysis of the Lie algebra (in Section 3) reveals the structure of the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . It is observed that these invariant subspaces are intimately connected to the layer spaces (see Definition 2.6) of any full rank ABP computing  $f$ . At

<sup>23</sup>Recall,  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  is irreducible if  $w_k > 1$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$  where  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, \dots, w_{d-1})$ .

<sup>24</sup>the notation means the entries of  $\mathbf{w}_1$  are followed by 1, followed by the entries of  $\mathbf{w}_2$ , then a 1 again, and so on.

a conceptual level, this connection helps us reconstruct a full rank ABP. Once we have access to the layer spaces, we can retrieve the unknown width vector  $\mathbf{w}$  whence the problem reduces to the easier problem of reconstructing an almost set-multilinear ABP (Definition 2.13).

We now give some more details on Algorithm 2. Suppose there is a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  such that  $f$  is equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ . The algorithm has four main steps:

1. *Computing irreducible invariant subspaces (Steps 2-6):* The algorithm starts by computing a basis of the Lie algebra  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . It then invokes Algorithm 3 to compute bases of the  $d$  irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . Algorithm 3 works by picking a random element  $R'$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  and factoring its characteristic polynomial  $h = g_1 \cdots g_s$ . By computing the closure of vectors (Definition 2.5) picked from null spaces of  $g_1(R'), \dots, g_s(R')$ , the algorithm is able to find bases of the required invariant spaces.
2. *Computing layer spaces (Step 9):* The direct relation between the irreducible invariant spaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  and the layers spaces of any full rank ABP computing  $f$  (as shown in Lemma 5.2) is exploited by Algorithm 5 to compute bases of these layer spaces. This also helps establish that all the layer spaces, except two of them, are ‘unique’ (see Lemma 5.1). The second and second-to-last layer spaces of a full rank ABP are *not* unique; however the bigger space spanned by the first two layer spaces (similarly the last two layer spaces) is unique. Algorithm 5 finds bases for these two bigger spaces along with the  $d - 2$  remaining layer spaces.
3. *Reduction to almost set-multilinear ABP (Steps 12-15):* The layer spaces are then correctly reordered in Algorithm 6 using a randomized procedure to compute the appropriate evaluation dimensions (Definition 2.7). The reordering also yields a valid width vector  $\mathbf{w}$ . At this point, the problem easily reduces to reconstructing a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP by mapping the bases of the layer spaces to distinct variables. This mapping gives an  $\hat{A} \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$ . It is ‘almost set-multilinear’ (and not ‘set-multilinear’) as the second and the second-to-last layer spaces are unavailable; instead, two bigger spaces are available as mentioned above.
4. *Reconstructing a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP (Steps 18-22):* Finally, we reconstruct a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP computing  $f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$  using Algorithm 7. This algorithm is inspired by a similar algorithm for reconstructing set-multilinear ABP in [KS03], but it is a little different from the latter as we are dealing with an ‘almost’ set-multilinear ABP. The reconstructed ABP readily gives an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ .

A final identity testing (Steps 25-30) takes care of the situation when, to begin with, there is no  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  that makes  $f$  equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ .

## 2 Preliminaries

### 2.1 Notations and definitions

The group of invertible  $n \times n$  matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$  is represented by  $\text{GL}(n, \mathbb{F})$ . Since  $\mathbb{F}$  is fixed to be the field of rationals, we omit  $\mathbb{F}$  and write  $\text{GL}(n)$ . Natural numbers are denoted by  $\mathbb{N} = \{1, 2, \dots\}$ . As a convention, we use  $\mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}$  and  $\mathbf{z}$  to denote sets of variables, capital letters  $A, B, C$  and so on to denote

---

**Algorithm 2** Equivalence test for IMM

---

INPUT: Blackbox access to a homogeneous  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$  (which can be assumed to be irreducible without any loss of generality).

OUTPUT: A  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , if such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist.

1. /\* Finding irreducible invariant subspaces \*/
  2. Compute a basis of the Lie algebra  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . (See Section 2.2.)
  3. Use Algorithm 3 to compute the bases of the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ .
  4. **if** Algorithm 3 outputs 'Fail' **then**
  5.     Output 'no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist' and stop.
  6. **end if**
  - 7.
  8. /\* Finding layer spaces from irreducible invariant subspaces \*/
  9. Use Algorithm 5 to compute bases of the layer spaces of a full rank ABP computing  $f$ , if such an ABP exists.
  - 10.
  11. /\* Reduction to almost set-multilinear ABP: Finding  $\mathbf{w}$  \*/
  12. Use Algorithm 6 to compute a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $\hat{A} \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $h = f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$ .
  13. **if** Algorithm 6 outputs 'Fail' **then**
  14.     Output 'no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist' and stop.
  15. **end if**
  - 16.
  17. /\* Reconstructing an almost set-multilinear ABP: Finding  $A$  \*/
  18. Use Algorithm 7 to reconstruct a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP  $A'$  computing  $h$ .
  19. **if** Algorithm 7 outputs 'Fail' **then**
  20.     Output 'no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist' and stop.
  21. **end if**
  22. Replace the  $\mathbf{x}$  variables in  $A'$  by  $\hat{A}^{-1}\mathbf{x}$  to obtain a full rank ABP  $A$ . Compute  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  from  $A$ .
  - 23.
  24. /\* Final identity testing \*/
  25. Choose a point  $\mathbf{a} \in S^n$ , where  $S \subseteq \mathbb{F}$  and  $|S| \geq \text{poly}(n)$ .
  26. **if**  $f(\mathbf{a}) \neq \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{a})$  **then**
  27.     Output 'no such  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$  exist' and stop.
  28. **else**
  29.     Output  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $A$ .
  30. **end if**
- 

matrices, calligraphic letters like  $\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{V}, \mathcal{W}$  to denote vector spaces over  $\mathbb{F}$ , and bold small letters like  $\mathbf{u}, \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{w}$  to denote vectors in these spaces. All vectors considered in this article are column vectors, unless mentioned otherwise. An affine form in  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$  variables is  $a_0 + \sum_{i=1}^n a_i x_i$  where for  $i \in [0, d]$   $a_i \in \mathbb{F}$ , and if  $a_0 = 0$  then we call it a *linear form*. The first order partial derivative of the polynomial  $f(\mathbf{x})$  with respect to  $x_i$  is denoted as  $\partial_{x_i}(f(\mathbf{x}))$ . Below we set up some notations and terminologies.



## 1. Linear Algebra:

**Definition 2.1** (*Direct sum*). Let  $\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{W}$  be subspaces of a vector space  $\mathcal{V}$ . Then  $\mathcal{V}$  is said to be the *direct sum* of  $\mathcal{U}$  and  $\mathcal{W}$  denoted  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U} \oplus \mathcal{W}$ , if  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U} + \mathcal{W}$  and  $\mathcal{U} \cap \mathcal{W} = \{\mathbf{0}\}$ .

For  $\mathcal{U}, \mathcal{W}$  subspaces of a vector space  $\mathcal{V}$ ,  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U} \oplus \mathcal{W}$  if and only if for every  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{V}$  there exist unique  $\mathbf{u} \in \mathcal{U}$  and  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathcal{W}$  such that  $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{u} + \mathbf{w}$ . Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{V}) = \dim(\mathcal{U}) + \dim(\mathcal{W})$ .

**Definition 2.2** (*Null space*). Null space  $\mathcal{N}$  of a matrix  $M \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  is the space of all vectors  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$ , such that  $M\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{0}$ .

**Definition 2.3** (*Coordinate subspace*). Let  $e_i = (0, \dots, 1, \dots, 0)$  be the unit vector in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  with 1 at the  $i$ -th position and all other coordinates zero. A *coordinate subspace* of  $\mathbb{F}^n$  is a space spanned by a subset of the  $n$  unit vectors  $\{e_1, e_2, \dots, e_n\}$ .

**Definition 2.4** (*Invariant subspace*). Let  $M_1, M_2, \dots, M_k \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$ . A subspace  $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathbb{F}^n$  is called an *invariant subspace* of  $\{M_1, M_2, \dots, M_k\}$  if  $M_i \mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{U}$  for every  $i \in [k]$ . A nonzero invariant subspace  $\mathcal{U}$  is *irreducible* if there are no invariant subspaces  $\mathcal{U}_1$  and  $\mathcal{U}_2$  such that  $\mathcal{U} = \mathcal{U}_1 \oplus \mathcal{U}_2$ , where  $\mathcal{U}_1$  and  $\mathcal{U}_2$  are properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}$ .

The following observation is immediate.

**Observation 2.1.** If  $\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $\{M_1, M_2, \dots, M_k\}$  then for every  $M \in \mathcal{L} \stackrel{\text{def}}{=} \text{span}_{\mathbb{F}}\{M_1, M_2, \dots, M_k\}$ ,  $M\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{U}$ . Hence we say  $\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $\mathcal{L}$ , a space generated by matrices.

**Definition 2.5** (*Closure of a vector*). The *closure* of a vector  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  under the action of a space  $\mathcal{L}$  spanned by a set of  $n \times n$  matrices is the smallest invariant subspace of  $\mathcal{L}$  containing  $\mathbf{v}$ .

Here, ‘smallest’ is with regard to dimension of invariant subspaces. Since intersection of two invariant subspaces is also an invariant subspace of  $\mathcal{L}$ , the smallest invariant subspace of  $\mathcal{L}$  containing  $\mathbf{v}$  is unique and is contained in every invariant subspace of  $\mathcal{L}$  containing  $\mathbf{v}$ . Algorithm 4 in Section 4.2 computes the closure of a given vector  $\mathbf{v}$  under the action of  $\mathcal{L}$  whose basis is given.

By identifying a linear form  $\sum_{i=1}^n a_i x_i$  with the vector  $(a_1, \dots, a_n) \in \mathbb{F}^n$  (and vice versa), we can associate the following vector spaces with an ABP.

**Definition 2.6** (*Layer spaces of an ABP*). Let  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d$  be a full rank ABP  $A$  of length  $d$  and width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$ , where  $X_1$  to  $X_d$  are as in Definition 1.3. Let  $\mathcal{X}_i$  be the vector space in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  spanned by the homogeneous degree 1 parts of the affine forms<sup>25</sup> in  $X_i$  for  $i \in [d]$ ; the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_2, \dots, \mathcal{X}_d$  are called the *layer spaces* of  $A$ .

**2. Evaluation dimension:** The rank of the partial derivative matrix of a polynomial  $f$  was introduced in [Nis91] and used subsequently in several works on lower bound, polynomial identity testing and circuit reconstruction (see [SY10]). The following definition (which makes the notion well defined for fields of finite characteristic) appears in [FS13]<sup>26</sup>.

<sup>25</sup>Identify linear forms with vectors in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  as mentioned above.

<sup>26</sup>They attributed the definition to Ramprasad Saptharishi.

**Definition 2.7** (*Evaluation dimension*). The *evaluation dimension* of a polynomial  $g \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  with respect to a set  $\mathbf{x}' \subseteq \mathbf{x}$ , denoted as  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{x}'}(g)$ , is defined as

$$\dim(\text{span}_{\mathbb{F}}\{g(\mathbf{x})|_{\forall x_j \in \mathbf{x}' \ x_j = \alpha_j} : \alpha_j \in \mathbb{F} \text{ for every } x_j \in \mathbf{x}'\}).$$

**3. Affine projection and equivalence testing:** Studying polynomials by applying linear transformations (from suitable matrix groups) on the variables is at the heart of invariant theory.

**Definition 2.8** (*Affine projection*). An  $m$  variate polynomial  $f$  is an *affine projection* of a  $n$  variate polynomial  $g$ , if there exists a matrix  $A \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times m}$  and a  $\mathbf{b} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x}) = g(A\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b})$ .

In [Kay12a], it was shown that given an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f$  and an  $n$  variate polynomial  $g$ , checking whether  $f$  is an affine projection of  $g$  is NP-hard, even if  $f$  and  $g$  are given in the dense representation (that is as list of coefficients of the monomials). In the above definition, we say  $f$  is an affine projection of  $g$  via a *full rank transformation*, if  $m \geq n$  and  $A$  has rank  $n$ . In the affine projection via full rank transformation problem, we are given an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f$  and an  $n$  variate polynomial  $g$  in some suitable representation, and we need to determine if  $f$  is an affine projection of  $g$  via a full rank transformation. [Kay11, Kay12a] studied the affine projection via full rank transformation problem for  $g$  coming from fixed families and gave polynomial time randomized algorithms to check whether a degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$  given as blackbox is an affine projection of  $g$  via a full rank transformation, where  $g$  is the elementary symmetric polynomial/permanent/determinant/power symmetric polynomial or sum-of-products polynomial. As observed in [Kay12a], variable reduction and translation equivalence test (described in Section 2.2) help reduce the affine projection via full rank transformation problem to equivalence testing (see also Section 1.5).

**Definition 2.9** (*Equivalent polynomials*). An  $n$  variate polynomial  $f$  is *equivalent* to an  $n$  variate polynomial  $g$ , if there exists a matrix  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x}) = g(A\mathbf{x})$ .

The equivalence testing problem asks us to check if two  $n$  variate polynomials  $f$  and  $g$  (given in some suitable representation) are equivalent. This problem is at least as hard as the graph isomorphism problem even when  $f$  and  $g$  are cubic forms given in dense representation [AS06]. There is a cryptographic application [Pat96] that assumes the problem is hard also in the *average-case* for bounded degree  $f$  and  $g$  given in dense representation. If we restrict to checking if  $f$  and  $g$  are equivalent via a permutation matrix  $A$ , then the problem is shown to be in  $\text{NP} \cap \text{coAM}$  [Thi98].

#### 4. Group of symmetries and Lie algebra:

**Definition 2.10** (*Group of symmetries*). The *group of symmetries* of a polynomial  $g \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  in  $n$  variables, denoted as  $\mathcal{G}_g$ , is the set of all  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $g(A\mathbf{x}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ .

The proof of Theorem 1b involves an analysis of the Lie algebra of the group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ . We will abuse terminology slightly and say the Lie algebra of a polynomial to mean the Lie algebra of the group of symmetries of the polynomial. We will work with the following definition of Lie algebra of a polynomial (see [Kay12a]).

**Definition 2.11** (*Lie algebra of a polynomial*). The *Lie algebra* of a polynomial  $f \in \mathbb{F}[x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n]$  denoted as  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  is the set of all  $n \times n$  matrices  $E = (e_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  in  $\mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$  such that  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} e_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} = 0$ .

**Remark:** Observe that  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  is a subspace of  $\mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$ . It can also be shown that the space  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  satisfies the *Lie bracket property*: For any  $E_1, E_2 \in \mathfrak{g}_f$ ,  $[E_1, E_2] \stackrel{\text{def}}{=} E_1 E_2 - E_2 E_1$  is also in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . We would not be needing this property, but would just use the vector space feature of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . The proof of the following well known fact is given in [Kay12a], see also Appendix B for a proof.

**Claim 2.1.** *If  $f(\mathbf{x}) = g(A\mathbf{x})$ , where  $f$  and  $g$  are both  $n$  variate polynomials and  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$ , then the Lie algebra of  $f$  is a conjugate of the Lie algebra of  $g$  via  $A$ , i.e.  $\mathfrak{g}_f = \{A^{-1}EA : E \in \mathfrak{g}_g\} =: A^{-1}\mathfrak{g}_gA$ .*

The following observation relates the invariant subspaces of the Lie algebras of two equivalent polynomials.

**Observation 2.2.** *Suppose  $f(\mathbf{x}) = g(A\mathbf{x})$ , where  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$  and  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$ . Then  $\mathcal{U} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  is an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_g$  if and only if  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ .*

*Proof.*  $\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_g$  implies, for all  $E \in \mathfrak{g}_g$ ,  $E\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{U}$ . Consider  $E' \in \mathfrak{g}_f$ , using Claim 2.1 we know there exists  $E \in \mathfrak{g}_g$  such that  $AE'A^{-1} = E$ . Since  $\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $AE'A^{-1}$ ,  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}$  is an invariant subspace of  $E'$ . The proof of the other direction is similar.  $\square$

## 2.2 Algorithmic preliminaries

We record some of the basic algorithmic tasks on polynomials that can be performed efficiently and which we require at different places in our algorithms and proofs.

**1. Computing homogeneous components of  $f$ :** The  $i$ -th homogeneous component (or the homogeneous degree  $i$  part) of a degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$ , denoted as  $f^{[i]}$  is the sum of the degree  $i$  monomials with coefficients as in  $f$ . Clearly,  $f = f^{[d]} + f^{[d-1]} + \dots + f^{[0]}$ . Given an  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$  as a blackbox, there is an efficient algorithm to compute blackboxes for the  $d$  homogeneous components of  $f$ . The idea is to multiply each variable by a new formal variable  $t$ , and then interpolate the coefficients of  $t^0, t^1, \dots, t^d$ ; the coefficient of  $t^i$  is  $f^{[i]}$ .

**2. Computing derivatives of  $f$ :** Given a polynomial  $f(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n)$  of degree  $d$  as a blackbox, we can efficiently construct blackboxes for the derivatives  $\partial_{x_i} f$ , for all  $i \in [n]$ . The following observation suggests that it is sufficient to construct blackboxes for certain homogeneous components.

**Observation 2.3.** *If  $g(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n)$  is a homogeneous polynomial of degree  $d$  then for all  $i \in [n]$   $\partial_{x_i} g = \sum_{j=1}^d j \cdot x_i^{j-1} [g(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_{i-1}, 1, x_{i+1}, \dots, x_n)]^{[d-j]}$ .*

For every  $i \in [n]$ , constructing a blackbox for  $\partial_{x_i} f$  is immediate from the above observation as  $\partial_{x_i} f = \partial_{x_i} f^{[d]} + \partial_{x_i} f^{[d-1]} + \dots + \partial_{x_i} f^{[1]}$ .

**3. Space of linear dependencies of polynomials:** Let  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_m$  be  $n$  variate polynomials in  $\mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  with degree bounded by  $d$ . The set  $\mathcal{U} = \{(a_1 \ a_2 \ \dots \ a_m)^T \in \mathbb{F}^m \mid \sum_{j \in [m]} a_j f_j = 0\}$ , called the space of  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear dependencies of  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_m$  is a subspace of  $\mathbb{F}^m$ . We would like to find a basis of the space  $\mathcal{U}$  given blackbox access to  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_m$ . Suppose the dimension of the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by the polynomials  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_m$  is  $m - r$  then  $\dim(\mathcal{U}) = r$ . An algorithm to find a basis of  $\mathcal{U}$  can be derived from the following claim.

**Claim 2.2.** With probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ , the rank of the matrix  $M = (f_j(\mathbf{b}_i))_{i,j \in [m]}$  is  $m - r$  where  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_m$  are chosen independently and uniformly at random from  $S^n \subset \mathbb{F}^n$  with  $|S| = dm \cdot \text{poly}(n)$ .

The proof of the claim which involves an application of the Schwartz-Zippel lemma is given in Appendix B. The space  $\mathcal{U}$  equals the null space of  $M$  with high probability.

#### 4. Eliminating redundant variables:

**Definition 2.12** (*Essential and redundant variables*). We say an  $n$  variate polynomial  $f$  has  $s$  *essential variables* if there exists an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is an  $s$  variate polynomial and there exists no  $A' \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(A'\mathbf{x})$  is a  $t$  variate polynomial where  $t < s$ . An  $n$  variate polynomial has  $r$  *redundant variables* if it has  $s = n - r$  essential variables.

If the number of essential variables in a polynomial  $f(x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n)$  is  $s$  then without loss of generality we can assume that the first  $s$  variables  $x_1, x_2, \dots, x_s$  are essential variables and the remaining variables are redundant. An algorithm to eliminate the redundant variables of a polynomial was considered in [Car06], and it was shown that if the coefficients of a polynomial are given as input then we can eliminate the redundant variables in polynomial time. Further, [Kay11] gave an efficient randomized algorithm to eliminate the redundant variables in a polynomial given as blackbox. For completeness, we give the algorithm in [Kay11] as part of the following claim.

**Claim 2.3.** Let  $r$  be the number of redundant variables in an  $n$  variate polynomial  $f$  of degree  $d$ . Then the dimension of the space  $\mathcal{U}$  of  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear dependencies of  $\{\partial_{x_i} f \mid i \in [n]\}$  is  $r$ . Moreover, we can construct an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  in randomized  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time such that  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is free of the set of variables  $\{x_{n-r+1}, x_{n-r+2}, \dots, x_n\}$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ .

The proof is given in Appendix B.

**5. Efficient translation equivalence test:** Two  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomials  $f, g \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]$  are *translation equivalent* (also called shift equivalent in [DdOS14]) if there exists a point  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ . Translation equivalence test takes input blackbox access to two  $n$  variate polynomials  $f$  and  $g$ , and outputs an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$  if  $f$  and  $g$  are translation equivalent else outputs ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’. As before, let  $\beta$  be the bit lengths of the coefficients of  $f$  and  $g$ . A randomized  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time algorithm is presented in [DdOS14] to test translation equivalence and find an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ , if such an  $\mathbf{a}$  exists. Another randomized test was mentioned in [Kay12a], which we present as proof of the following lemma in Appendix B.

**Lemma 2.1.** There is a randomized algorithm that takes input blackbox access to two  $n$  variate, degree  $d$  polynomials  $f$  and  $g$ , and with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  does the following: if  $f$  is translation equivalent to  $g$ , outputs an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ , else outputs ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’. The running time of the algorithm is  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$  and  $g$ .

**6. Computing basis of Lie algebra:** The proof of the following lemma is given in [Kay12a], for completeness we include a proof in Appendix B.



1. For all  $k \in [d] \setminus \{2, d-1\}$ , the rows indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_k$  variables contain zero entries in columns indexed by variables other than  $\mathbf{x}_i$ .
2. The rows indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_2$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  variables contain zero entries in columns indexed by variables other than  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  respectively.

If there exists such a block-diagonal matrix  $A$  then we say  $h$  is computed by a *full rank almost set-multilinear ABP* as defined below.

**Definition 2.13** (*Full rank almost set-multilinear ABP*). A *full rank almost set-multilinear ABP* of width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  and length  $d$  is a product of  $d$  matrices,  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_d$ , where  $X_k$ 's are as in Definition 1.3 but with linear forms as entries. The linear forms in  $X_k$  are in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  variables, for all  $k \in [d] \setminus \{2, d-1\}$ , and for  $X_2$  and  $X_{d-1}$  the linear forms are in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  variables respectively, where  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2 \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  is the set of variables in  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w}, d}$ .

Conventionally, in the definition of set-multilinear ABP, the entries of  $X_i$  are linear forms in just  $\mathbf{x}_i$  variables – the ABP in the above definition is almost set-multilinear as matrices  $X_2$  and  $X_{d-1}$  violate this condition. An efficient randomized reconstruction algorithm for set-multilinear ABP follows from [KS03]. In order to apply a similar reconstruction algorithm to full rank almost set-multilinear ABPs, we fix a canonical representation for the first two and the last two matrices as explained below.

**Canonical form or representation:** We say a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  is in *canonical form* if the following hold:

- (1a).  $X_1 = (x_1^{(1)} \ x_2^{(1)} \dots x_{w_1}^{(1)})$ ,
- (1b). the linear forms in  $X_2$  are such that for  $l, i \in [w_1]$  and  $l < i$ , the variable  $x_l^{(1)}$  has a zero coefficient in the  $(i, j)$ -th entry (linear form) of  $X_2$ , where  $j \in [w_2]$ .
- (2a).  $X_d = (x_1^{(d)} \ x_2^{(d)} \dots x_{w_{d-1}}^{(d)})^T$ ,
- (2b). the linear forms in  $X_{d-1}$  are such that for  $l, j \in [w_{d-1}]$  and  $l < j$ , the variable  $x_l^{(d)}$  has a zero coefficient in the  $(i, j)$ -th entry (linear form) of  $X_{d-1}$ , where  $i \in [w_{d-2}]$ .

The following claim states that for every full rank almost set-multilinear ABP there is another ABP in canonical form computing the same polynomial, and the latter can be computed efficiently.

**Claim 2.4.** *Let  $h$  be an  $n$  variate, degree  $d$  polynomial computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  and length  $d$ . There is a randomized algorithm that takes input blackbox access to  $h$  and the width vector  $\mathbf{w}$ , and outputs a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  in canonical form computing  $h$ , with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ . The running time of the algorithm is  $\text{poly}(n, \beta)$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $h$ .*

We prove the claim in Section 5.3. The algorithm is similar to reconstruction of set-multilinear ABP in [KS03], except that the latter needs to be adapted suitably as we are dealing with almost set-multilinear ABP.



### 3 Lie algebra of IMM

Dropping the subscripts  $\mathbf{w}$  and  $d$ , we refer to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  as IMM. We show that the Lie algebra,  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  consists of well-structured subspaces and by analysing these subspaces we are able to identify all the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ .

#### 3.1 Structure of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$

Recall that  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  are the variables of IMM which are also referred to as  $\{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$ <sup>28</sup> for notational convenience.

**Lemma 3.1.** *Let  $\mathcal{W}_1, \mathcal{W}_2, \mathcal{W}_3$  be the following sets (spaces) of matrices:*

1.  $\mathcal{W}_1$  consists of all matrices  $D = (d_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that  $D$  is diagonal and

$$\sum_{i=1}^n d_{ii} x_i \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0.$$

2.  $\mathcal{W}_2$  consists of all matrices  $B = (b_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} b_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0,$$

where in every summand  $b_{ij} \neq 0$  only if  $x_i \neq x_j$  and  $x_i, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_l$  for some  $l \in [d]$ .

3.  $\mathcal{W}_3$  consists of all matrices  $C = (c_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} c_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0,$$

where in every summand  $c_{ij} \neq 0$  only if either  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_2, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_1$  or  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_d$ .

Then  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} = \mathcal{W}_1 \oplus \mathcal{W}_2 \oplus \mathcal{W}_3$ .

The proof of Lemma 3.1 is given in Appendix C.

**Elaboration on Lemma 3.1:** An element  $E = (e_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is an  $n \times n$  matrix with rows and columns indexed by variables of IMM following the ordering mentioned in Section 2.3. Since  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} e_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$ ,  $E$  appears as shown in Figure 2, where the row indices correspond to derivatives and column indices correspond to *shifts*<sup>29</sup>. The proof will show that  $E$  is a sum of three matrices  $D \in \mathcal{W}_1, B \in \mathcal{W}_2$  and  $C \in \mathcal{W}_3$  such that

1.  $D$  contributes to the diagonal entries.
2.  $B$  contributes to the block-diagonal entries of  $E$  corresponding to the locations:

<sup>28</sup> following the ordering mentioned in Section 2.3.

<sup>29</sup> Borrowing terminology from the *shifted partial derivatives* measure [Kay12b].

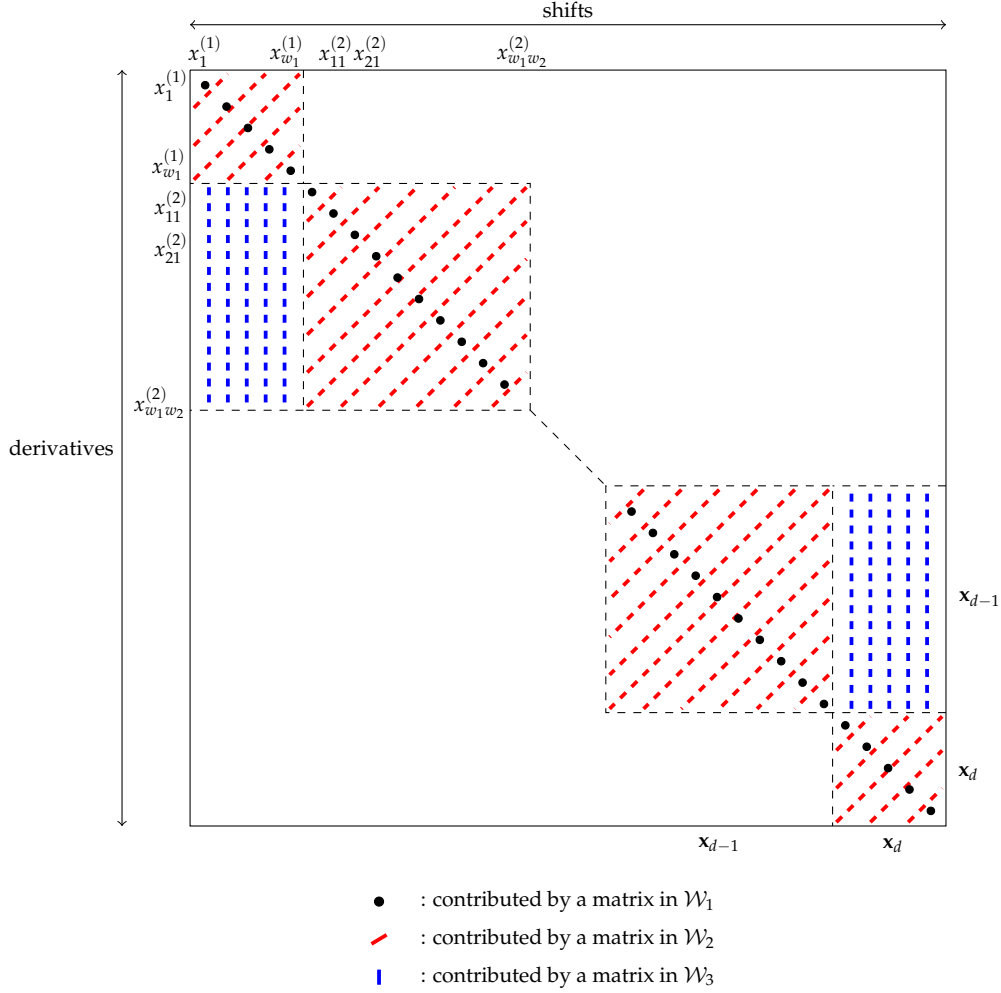


Figure 2: A matrix  $E$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$

- $(x_i^{(1)}, x_j^{(1)})$  where  $i, j \in [w_1]$  and  $i \neq j$
- $(x_i^{(d)}, x_j^{(d)})$  where  $i, j \in [w_{d-1}]$  and  $i \neq j$
- $(x_{ij}^{(l)}, x_{pq}^{(l)})$  where  $i, p \in [w_{l-1}]$  and  $j, q \in [w_l]$  for  $l \in [2, d-1]$ , and  $(i, j) \neq (p, q)$ .

3.  $C$  contributes to the two corner rectangular blocks corresponding to:

- rows labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_2$  variables and columns labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_1$  variables
- rows labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  variables and columns labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_d$  variables.

In order to get a finer understanding of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  and its dimension we look at the spaces  $\mathcal{W}_1, \mathcal{W}_2$  and  $\mathcal{W}_3$  closely, and henceforth call them the *diagonal space*, the *block-diagonal space* and the *corner space* respectively.

**Corner space  $\mathcal{W}_3$ :**

**Lemma 3.2** (Corner space). *The space  $\mathcal{W}_3 = \mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} \oplus \mathcal{W}_3^{(b)}$  where  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} = \mathcal{A}_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{A}_{w_2}$  and  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(b)} = \mathcal{A}'_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}'_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{A}'_{w_{d-2}}$  such that for every  $i \in [w_2]$   $\mathcal{A}_i$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_1 \times w_1$  anti-symmetric matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$ , and for every  $j \in [w_{d-2}]$   $\mathcal{A}'_j$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}$  anti-symmetric matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$ . Hence  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_3) = \frac{1}{2} [w_1 w_2 (w_1 - 1) + w_{d-1} w_{d-2} (w_{d-1} - 1)]$ .*

The proof is in Appendix C. We briefly elaborate on the statement here.

**Elaboration on Lemma 3.1:** Every element  $C \in \mathcal{W}_3$  can be expressed as a sum of two  $n \times n$  matrices  $C^{(a)} \in \mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$  and  $C^{(b)} \in \mathcal{W}_3^{(b)}$ .  $C^{(a)}$  looks as shown in Figure 3, where for every  $i \in [w_2]$   $C_i^{(a)}$  is an anti-symmetric matrix. The structure of  $C^{(b)}$  is similar<sup>30</sup> to that of  $C^{(a)}$  with non zero entries restricted to the rows indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  variables and columns indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_d$  variables.

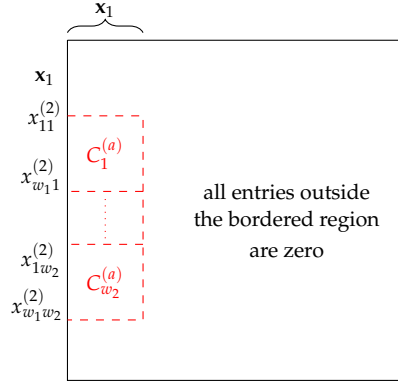


Figure 3: A matrix  $C^{(a)}$  in  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$

**Block-diagonal space  $\mathcal{W}_2$ :**

In the following lemma,  $\mathcal{Z}_{w_k}$  denotes the space of  $w_k \times w_k$  matrices with diagonal entries zero for  $k \in [d-1]$ . Also, for notational convenience we assume that  $w_0 = w_d = 1$ . We will also use the tensor product of matrices: if  $A = (a_{i,j}) \in \mathbb{F}^{r \times s}$  and  $B \in \mathbb{F}^{t \times u}$ , then  $A \otimes B$  is the  $(rt) \times (su)$  matrix given by

$$A \otimes B = \begin{bmatrix} a_{1,1}B & \cdots & a_{1,s}B \\ \vdots & \vdots & \vdots \\ a_{r,1}B & \cdots & a_{r,s}B \end{bmatrix}.$$

**Lemma 3.3** (Block-diagonal space). *The space  $\mathcal{W}_2 = \mathcal{B}_1 \oplus \mathcal{B}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{B}_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d-1]$ ,  $\mathcal{B}_k$  is isomorphic to the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form*

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}). \quad (1)$$

<sup>30</sup>once we rearrange the rows in  $C^{(b)}$  indexed by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  according to row major ordering (instead of column major ordering) of variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$ .

Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_2) = \sum_{k=1}^{d-1} (w_k^2 - w_k)$ .

The proof is in Appendix C.

**Elaboration on Lemma 3.3:** An element  $B \in \mathcal{W}_2$  is a sum of  $d - 1$ ,  $n \times n$  matrices  $B_1, B_2, \dots, B_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d - 1]$ ,  $B_k \in \mathcal{B}_k$  and the non zero entries of  $B_k$  are restricted to the rows and columns indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_k \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  variables. The submatrix in  $B_k$  corresponding to these rows and columns looks as shown in Equation (1).

### Diagonal space $\mathcal{W}_1$ :

In the next lemma,  $\mathcal{Y}_{w_k}$  denotes the space of  $w_k \times w_k$  diagonal matrices for  $k \in [d - 1]$ . As before we assume  $w_0 = w_d = 1$ .

**Lemma 3.4** (Diagonal Space). *The space  $\mathcal{W}_1$  contains the space  $\mathcal{D}_1 \oplus \mathcal{D}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{D}_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d - 1]$ ,  $\mathcal{D}_k$  is isomorphic to the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form*

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Y \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Y \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Y \in \mathcal{Y}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}). \quad (2)$$

Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_1) \geq \sum_{k=1}^{d-1} w_k$ .

The proof (still given in Appendix C) is similar to that of Lemma 3.3.

**Elaboration on Lemma 3.4:** An element  $D \in \mathcal{D}_1 \oplus \mathcal{D}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{D}_{d-1}$  is a sum of  $d - 1$ ,  $n \times n$  matrices  $D_1, D_2, \dots, D_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d - 1]$ ,  $D_k \in \mathcal{D}_k$  and the non zero entries of  $D_k$  are restricted to the rows and columns indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_k \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  variables. The submatrix in  $D_k$  corresponding to these rows and columns looks as shown in Equation (2).

## 3.2 Random elements of $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$

The algorithm in Theorem 1b involves picking a random matrix  $R'$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  and computing its characteristic polynomial  $h(x)$ . To ensure the correctness of the algorithm,  $h(x)$  will have to be square free over  $\mathbb{F}$ . In Lemma 3.5 we show that the characteristic polynomial of a random matrix  $R$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is square free with high probability. From Claim 2.1 this implies that if  $f$  is equivalent to IMM then the characteristic polynomial of  $R'$  is also square free with high probability.

**Claim 3.1.** *There is a diagonal matrix  $D \in \mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  with all entries distinct.*

*Proof.* From Lemma 3.4, we know that for  $k \in [d - 1]$  the submatrix of  $D_k \in \mathcal{D}_k$  defined by the rows and columns indexed by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  is

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Y_k \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Y_k \end{bmatrix},$$

where  $Y_k \in \mathcal{Y}_k$ . Let the  $(i, i)$ -th entry of  $Y_k$  be  $y_i^{(k)}$  and pretend that these entries are distinct formal variables, say  $y$  variables. Consider the matrix  $D = \sum_{i=1}^{d-1} D_i$  and observe the following:

- a. For  $k \in [2, d - 1]$ , the  $(x_{ij}^{(k)}, x_{ij}^{(k)})$ -th entry of  $D$  is  $y_i^{(k-1)} - y_j^{(k)}$  where  $i \in [w_{k-1}]$  and  $j \in [w_k]$ .

- b. The  $(x_i^{(1)}, x_i^{(1)})$ -th and  $(x_j^{(d)}, x_j^{(d)})$ -th entry of  $D$  are  $-y_i^{(1)}$  and  $y_j^{(d-1)}$  respectively, where  $i \in [w_1]$  and  $j \in [w_{d-1}]$ .

In particular, all the diagonal entries of  $D$  are distinct linear forms in the  $\mathbf{y}$  variables. Hence, if we assign values to the  $\mathbf{y}$  variables uniformly at random from a set  $S \subseteq \mathbb{F}$  such that  $|S| \geq n^2$  then with non zero probability  $D$  has all diagonal entries distinct after the random assignment.  $\square$

**Lemma 3.5.** *If  $\{L_1, L_2, \dots, L_m\}$  is a basis of the Lie algebra  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  then the characteristic polynomial of an element  $L = \sum_{i=1}^m r_i L_i$ , where  $r_i \in_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{F}$  is picked independently and uniformly at random from  $[2n^3]$ , is square free with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ .*

*Proof.* Pretend that the  $r_i$ 's are formal variables. The characteristic polynomial  $h_{\mathbf{r}}(x)$  of  $L$  is a polynomial in  $x$  with coefficients that are polynomial of degree at most  $n$  in  $\mathbf{r} = \{r_1, r_2, \dots, r_m\}$  variables.

**Observation 3.1.** *The discriminant of  $h_{\mathbf{r}}(x)$ ,  $\text{disc}(h_{\mathbf{r}}(x)) := \text{res}_x(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x})$ , is a non zero polynomial in  $\mathbf{r}$  variables of degree at most <sup>31</sup>  $2n^2$ , where  $\text{res}_x(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x})$  is the resultant of  $h_{\mathbf{r}}$  and  $\frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}$  when treated as univariates in  $x$ .*

*Proof.*  $h_{\mathbf{r}}$  is a monic polynomial in  $x$  of degree  $n$  and  $\frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}$  is a polynomial in  $x$  of degree  $(n-1)$ . Also the coefficient of  $x^{n-1}$  in  $\frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}$  is  $\mathbf{r}$  variable free. The Sylvester matrix of  $h_{\mathbf{r}}$  and  $\frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}$  with respect to variable  $x$  is a  $(2n-1) \times (2n-1)$  matrix. Thus,  $\text{res}_x(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x})$  is a polynomial in the  $\mathbf{r}$ -variables of degree less than  $2n^2$ . If  $\text{res}_x(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x})$  is identically zero as a polynomial in  $\mathbf{r}$  then for every setting of  $\mathbf{r}$  to field elements  $\text{gcd}(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}) \neq 1$  implying  $h_{\mathbf{r}}$  is not square free. This would contradict Claim 3.1 as we can set the  $\mathbf{r}$  variables appropriately such that  $L$  is a diagonal matrix with distinct diagonal entries, and  $h_{\mathbf{r}}$  for such a setting of the  $\mathbf{r}$  variables is square free.  $\square$

Since  $\text{disc}(h_{\mathbf{r}}(x))$  is not an identically zero polynomial in the  $\mathbf{r}$  variables and has degree less than  $2n^2$ , if we set every  $\mathbf{r}$  variable uniformly and independently at random to a value in  $[2n^3]$  then using Schwartz-Zippel lemma with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ ,  $\text{gcd}(h_{\mathbf{r}}, \frac{\partial h_{\mathbf{r}}}{\partial x}) = 1$ . This implies with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ ,  $h_{\mathbf{r}}(x)$  is square free.  $\square$

### 3.3 Invariant subspaces of $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$

The ordering of the variables in IMM allows us to identify them naturally with the unit vectors  $e_1, e_2, \dots, e_n$  in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  – the vector  $e_i$  corresponds to the  $i$ -th variable in the ordering. We will write  $e_x$  to refer to the unit vector corresponding to the variable  $x$ . Let  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  represent the coordinate subspace spanned by the unit vectors corresponding to the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$ . Similarly  $\mathcal{U}_k$  represents the coordinate subspace spanned by the unit vectors corresponding to the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ , and  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  represents the coordinate subspace spanned by the unit vectors corresponding to the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$ . In Lemma 3.6, we establish that  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are the only irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ .

**Claim 3.2.** *Let  $\mathcal{U}$  be a nonzero invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . If  $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, \dots, u_n)^T \in \mathcal{U}$  and  $u_j \neq 0$  then  $e_j \in \mathcal{U}$ , implying  $\mathcal{U}$  is a coordinate subspace.*

<sup>31</sup> A careful analysis could show that the degree is in fact  $n(n-1)$ , but we do not need such a precision here.

*Proof.* Claim 3.1 states that there is a diagonal matrix  $D \in \mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  with distinct diagonal entries  $\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \dots, \lambda_n$ . Since  $\mathcal{U}$  is invariant for  $D$ , if  $\mathbf{u} = (u_1, u_2, \dots, u_n)^T \in \mathcal{U}$  then  $(\lambda_1^i u_1, \lambda_2^i u_2, \dots, \lambda_n^i u_n) \in \mathcal{U}$  for every  $i \in \mathbb{N}$ . Let  $S_{\mathbf{u}} := \{j \in [n] \mid u_j \neq 0\}$  be the support of  $\mathbf{u} \neq 0$ . As  $\lambda_1, \lambda_2, \dots, \lambda_n$  are distinct, the vectors  $(\lambda_1^i u_1, \lambda_2^i u_2, \dots, \lambda_n^i u_n)$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent for  $0 \leq i < |S_{\mathbf{u}}|$ . Hence, the unit vector  $e_j \in \mathcal{U}$  for every  $j \in S_{\mathbf{u}}$ . It follows that  $\mathcal{U}$  is the coordinate subspace spanned by those  $e_j$  for which  $j \in S_{\mathbf{u}}$  for some  $\mathbf{u} \in \mathcal{U}$ .  $\square$

**Lemma 3.6.** *The only irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  are  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ .*

*Proof.* It follows from Lemma 3.1 and Figure 2 that  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are invariant subspaces. We show in the next two claims that the spaces  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are irreducible. The proofs are given in Appendix C.

**Claim 3.3.** *No invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}_k$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ .*

**Claim 3.4.** *The invariant subspaces  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are irreducible, and the only invariant subspace properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ) is  $\mathcal{U}_2$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$ ).*

We in fact show in the proof of Claim 3.3 that the closure of  $e_x$  under the action of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is  $\mathcal{U}_k$  for any  $x \in \mathbf{x}_k$ , where  $k \in [2, d-1]$ . Similarly, in the proof of Claim 3.4 we show that the closure of  $e_x$  under the action of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ) for any  $x \in \mathbf{x}_1$  (respectively  $x \in \mathbf{x}_d$ ). This observation helps infer that the spaces  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are the only irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ : Suppose  $\mathcal{V}$  is an irreducible invariant subspace. If  $e_x \in \mathcal{V}$  for some  $x \in \mathbf{x}_k$  where  $k \in [2, d-1]$ , then  $\mathcal{U}_k \subseteq \mathcal{V}$  as  $\mathcal{U}_k$  is the closure of  $e_x$ . If  $e_x \in \mathcal{V}$  for some  $x \in \mathbf{x}_1$  (respectively  $x \in \mathbf{x}_d$ ) then  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2} \subseteq \mathcal{V}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d} \subseteq \mathcal{V}$ ) as  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ) is the closure of  $e_x$ . Therefore  $\mathcal{V}$  is a direct sum of some of the irreducible invariant subspaces  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ . Since  $\mathcal{V}$  is irreducible, it is equal to one of these irreducible invariant subspaces.  $\square$

**Corollary 3.1** (Uniqueness of decomposition). *The decomposition,*

$$\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{U}_{1,2} \oplus \mathcal{U}_3 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{U}_{d-2} \oplus \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$$

*is unique in the following sense; if  $\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{V}_1 \oplus \mathcal{V}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{V}_s$ , where  $\mathcal{V}_i$ 's are irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ , then  $s = d-2$  and for every  $i \in [s]$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_i$  is equal to  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  or  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ , or some  $\mathcal{U}_k$  for  $k \in [3, d-2]$ .*

*Proof.* Since  $\mathcal{V}_i$ 's are irreducible invariant subspaces, from Lemma 3.6 it follows that for every  $i \in [s]$   $\mathcal{V}_i$  equals one among  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, \mathcal{U}_2, \dots, \mathcal{U}_{d-1}, \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ . Since  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_s$  span the entire  $\mathbb{F}^n$ , the only possible decomposition is  $\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{U}_{1,2} \oplus \mathcal{U}_3 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{U}_{d-2} \oplus \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ .  $\square$

## 4 Lie algebra of $f$ equivalent to IMM

Let  $f$  be an  $n$  variate polynomial such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , where  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1}) \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$ . It follows,  $n = w_1 + \sum_{i=2}^{d-1} w_{i-1}w_i + w_{d-1}$ . From Observation 2.2 and Lemma 3.6 we know  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2, \dots, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are the only irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ , and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  (respectively  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$ ) is the only invariant subspace properly contained in  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ). Also from Corollary 3.1 it follows that  $\mathbb{F}^n = A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2} \oplus A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_3 \oplus \dots \oplus A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-2} \oplus A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ . In this section, we give an efficient randomized algorithm to compute a basis of each of the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2, \dots, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  given only blackbox access to  $f$  (but no knowledge of  $\mathbf{w}$  or  $A$ ).



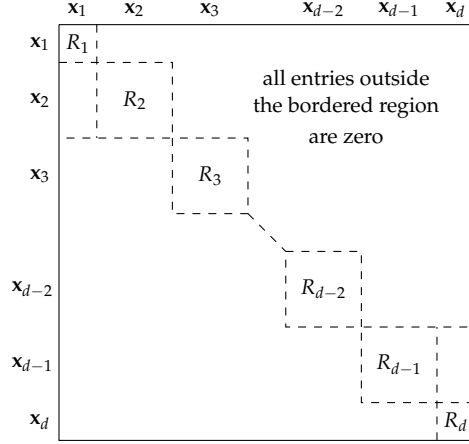


Figure 4: Random element  $R$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$

#### 4.1 Computing invariant subspaces of the Lie algebra $\mathfrak{g}_f$

First, we efficiently compute a basis  $\{L'_1, L'_2, \dots, L'_m\}$  of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  using the algorithm stated in Lemma 2.2. By Claim 2.1,  $L_1 = AL'_1A^{-1}, L_2 = AL'_2A^{-1}, \dots, L_m = AL'_mA^{-1}$  form a basis of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . Suppose  $R' = \sum_{i=1}^m r_i L'_i$  is a random element of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ , chosen by picking the  $r_i$ 's independently and uniformly at random from  $[2n^3]$ . Then  $R = AR'A^{-1} = \sum_{i=1}^m r_i L_i$  is a random element of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  and it follows from Lemma 3.5 that the characteristic polynomial of  $R$  is square free with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ . So assume henceforth that the characteristic polynomial of  $R$  (and hence also of  $R'$ ) is square free.

Moreover, from Figure 2 it follows that  $R$  has the structure as shown in Figure 4. Let  $h(x) = \prod_{i=1}^d h_i(x)$  be the characteristic polynomial of  $R$  and  $R'$ , where  $h_i(x)$  is the characteristic polynomial of  $R_i$ , and  $g_1(x), g_2(x), \dots, g_s(x)$  be the distinct irreducible factors of  $h(x)$  over  $\mathbb{F}$ . Suppose  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  is the null space of  $g_i(R')$ . Thus  $\mathcal{N}_i$ , the null space of  $g_i(R)$  (equal to  $A \cdot g_i(R') \cdot A^{-1}$ ), is  $A\mathcal{N}'_i$  for  $i \in [s]$ . We study the null spaces  $\mathcal{N}_1, \mathcal{N}_2, \dots, \mathcal{N}_s$  in the next two claims and show how to extract out the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  from  $\mathcal{N}'_1, \mathcal{N}'_2, \dots, \mathcal{N}'_s$  (as specified in Algorithm 3). The proofs of these claims (using simple linear algebra) can be found in Appendix D.

**Claim 4.1.** For all  $i \in [s]$ , let  $\mathcal{N}_i$  and  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  be the null spaces of  $g_i(R)$  and  $g_i(R')$ . Then

1.  $\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{N}_1 \oplus \mathcal{N}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}_s = \mathcal{N}'_1 \oplus \mathcal{N}'_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_s$ .
2. For all  $i \in [s]$ ,  $\dim(\mathcal{N}_i) = \dim(\mathcal{N}'_i) = \deg_x(g_i)$ .

**Claim 4.2.** Suppose  $g_i(x)$  is an irreducible factor of the characteristic polynomial  $h_k(x)$  of  $R_k$  (depicted in Figure 4) for some  $k \in [d]$ . Then the following holds:

1. If  $k \in [2, d-1]$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_k$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k$ ).
2. If  $k = 1$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ ), and if  $k = d$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ).

**Claim 4.3.** 1. If  $g_{l_1}(x), g_{l_2}(x), \dots, g_{l_r}(x)$  are all the irreducible factors of  $h_k(x)$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$  then  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k = \mathcal{N}'_{l_1} \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_2} \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_r}$ .

2. If  $g_{l_1}(x), g_{l_2}(x), \dots, g_{l_r}(x)$  are all the irreducible factors of  $h_1(x)h_2(x)$  (respectively  $h_{d-1}(x)h_d(x)$ ) then  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2} = \mathcal{N}'_{l_1} \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_2} \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_r}$  (respectively  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d} = \mathcal{N}'_{l_1} \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_2} \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_r}$ ).

*Proof.* If  $k \in [2, d-1]$  then  $\mathcal{N}'_{l_1} + \mathcal{N}'_{l_2} + \dots + \mathcal{N}'_{l_r}$  is a direct sum and

$$\dim(A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k) = \deg_x(h_k) = \sum_{j=1}^r \deg_x(g_{l_j}) = \sum_{j=1}^r \dim(\mathcal{N}'_{l_j}), \text{ which follow from Claim 4.1.}$$

Hence from Claim 4.2,  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k = \mathcal{N}'_{l_1} \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_2} \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_{l_r}$ . The proof for the second part is similar.  $\square$

**Lemma 4.1.** Given as input bases of the null spaces  $\mathcal{N}'_1, \mathcal{N}'_2, \dots, \mathcal{N}'_s$  we can compute bases of the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2, \dots, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  in deterministic polynomial time.

*Proof.* Recall  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  is the null space of  $g_i(R')$ , where  $g_i(x)$  is an irreducible factor of  $h_k(x)$  for some  $k \in [d]$ .

Case A:  $k \in [2, d-1]$ ; from Claim 4.2 it follows that  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k$ . Pick a basis vector  $\mathbf{v}$  in  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  and compute the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  under the action of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  using Algorithm 4 given in Section 4.2. Since the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  is the smallest invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  containing  $\mathbf{v}$ , by Claim 3.3 the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  equals  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k$ .

Case B:  $k = 1$  or  $k = d$ ; the arguments for  $k = 1$  and  $k = d$  are similar. We prove it for  $k = 1$ . From Claim 4.2 we have  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ . Pick a basis vector  $\mathbf{v}$  of  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  and compute its closure under the action of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  using Algorithm 4. Similar to case A, this gives us an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  contained in  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  and by Claim 3.4 this invariant subspace is either  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  or  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ . However,  $\mathcal{N}'_i \cap A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  (by Claim 4.3) is empty, as  $g_i(x)$  is an irreducible factor of  $h_1(x)$  (not  $h_2(x)$ ). Hence  $\mathbf{v} \notin A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  and the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  must be  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ .  $\square$

To summarize, first we pick a random element  $R'$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ , find its characteristic polynomial  $h(x)$  and factorize  $h(x)$  to get the irreducible factors  $g_1(x), g_2(x), \dots, g_s(x)$ . Then we compute the null spaces  $\mathcal{N}'_1, \mathcal{N}'_2, \dots, \mathcal{N}'_s$  of  $g_1(R'), g_2(R'), \dots, g_s(R')$  respectively. By applying Lemma 4.1, we find the invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ ,  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2, \dots, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  from these null spaces. We present this formally in Algorithm 3.

### Comments on Algorithm 3:

- Observe that in step 6 of the algorithm we need  $\mathbb{F}$  to be  $\mathbb{Q}$  (as assumed) or a finite field because univariate factorization can be done effectively over such fields [LLL82, Ber67, CZ81].
- When Algorithm 3 is invoked in Algorithm 2 for an  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$ , there may not exist a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ . We point out a

---

<sup>32</sup>reusing symbols

---

**Algorithm 3** Computing irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ 

---

INPUT: A basis  $\{L'_1, L'_2, \dots, L'_m\}$  of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ .

OUTPUT: Bases of the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ .

1. Pick a random element  $R' = \sum_{j=1}^m r_j L'_j$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ , where  $r_j \in_R [2n^3]$ .
  2. Compute the characteristic polynomial  $h(x)$  of  $R'$ .
  3. **if**  $h(x)$  is not square free **then**
  4.   Output 'Fail' and stop.
  5. **end if**
  6. Factor  $h(x) = g_1(x) \cdot g_2(x) \dots g_s(x)$  into irreducible factors over  $\mathbb{F}$ .
  7. Find bases of the null spaces  $\mathcal{N}'_1, \mathcal{N}'_2, \dots, \mathcal{N}'_s$  of  $g_1(R'), g_2(R'), \dots, g_s(R')$  respectively.
  8. For every  $\mathcal{N}'_i$ , pick a vector  $\mathbf{v}$  in the basis of  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  and compute the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  with respect to  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  using Algorithm 4 given in Section 4.2.
  9. Let  $\{\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_s\}$  be the list of the closure spaces; check for all  $i \neq j$  and  $i, j \in [s]$ , whether  $\mathcal{V}_i = \mathcal{V}_j$  to remove repetitions from the above list and get the pruned list  $\{\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_d\}$ <sup>32</sup>.
  10. Output the set  $\{\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_d\}$ .
- 

few additional checks that need to be added to the above algorithm to handle this case. In step 9, if the pruned list (after removing repetitions) has size other than  $d$  then output 'Fail'. Also from Claim 3.4, exactly two subspaces in the pruned list  $\{\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_d\}$ , say  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{d-1}$ , should be subspaces of other vector spaces, say  $\mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d$  respectively. We can find these two spaces by doing a pairwise check among the  $d$  vector spaces. If such subspaces do not exist among  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2, \dots, \mathcal{V}_d$  then output 'Fail'. Further, if  $\mathbb{F}^n \neq \mathcal{V}_1 \oplus \mathcal{V}_3 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{V}_{d-2} \oplus \mathcal{V}_d$  (assuming  $\mathcal{V}_2 \subseteq \mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{d-1} \subseteq \mathcal{V}_d$ ) then output 'Fail'.

- c. It follows from the above discussion, if  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$  then we can assume  $\mathcal{V}_3, \mathcal{V}_4, \dots, \mathcal{V}_{d-2}$  are the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_3, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_4, \dots, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-2}$  in some *unknown* order. The spaces  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d, \mathcal{V}_{d-1}$  are either the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$  respectively, or the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  respectively.

## 4.2 Closure of a vector under the action of $\mathfrak{g}_f$

Algorithm 4 computes the closure of  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  under the action of a space  $\mathcal{L}$  spanned by  $n \times n$  matrices. Let  $\{M_1, M_2, \dots, M_m\}$  be a basis of  $\mathcal{L}$  where  $M_i \in \mathbb{F}^{n \times n}$ . For a set of vectors  $T = \{\mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v}_2, \dots, \mathbf{v}_q\} \subseteq \mathbb{F}^n$ , let  $\mathcal{L} \cdot T$  denote the set  $\{M_a \mathbf{v}_b \mid a \in [m] \text{ and } b \in [q]\}$ .

**Claim 4.4.** Algorithm 4 computes the closure of  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  under the action of  $\mathcal{L}$  in time polynomial in  $n$  and the bit length of the entries of  $\mathbf{v}$  and  $M_1, M_2, \dots, M_m$ .

*Proof.* The closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  under the action of  $\mathcal{L}$  is the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear span of all vectors of the form  $\mu \cdot \mathbf{v}$ , where  $\mu$  is a non-commutative monomial in  $M_1, M_2, \dots, M_m$  (including unity). Algorithm 4 computes exactly this set and hence the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$ . Moreover,  $\dim(\mathcal{V}^{(i)}) \leq n$  and in every iteration of the while loop  $\dim(\mathcal{V}^{(i)}) > \dim(\mathcal{V}^{(i-1)})$ , until  $\mathcal{V}^{(i)} = \mathcal{V}^{(i-1)}$ . Hence, Algorithm 4 runs in time polynomial in  $n$  and the bit length of the entries of  $\mathbf{v}$  and  $M_1, M_2, \dots, M_m$ .  $\square$

---

**Algorithm 4** Computing the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  under the action of  $\mathcal{L}$ 

---

INPUT:  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  and a basis  $\{M_1, M_2, \dots, M_m\}$  of  $\mathcal{L}$ .

OUTPUT: Basis of the closure of  $\mathbf{v}$  under the action of  $\mathcal{L}$ .

1. Let  $\mathcal{V}^{(0)} = \{\mathbf{v}\}$  and  $\mathcal{V}^{(1)} = \text{span}_{\mathbb{F}}\{\mathbf{v}, M_1\mathbf{v}, \dots, M_m\mathbf{v}\}$ .
  2. Set  $i = 1$ .
  3. Compute a basis of  $\mathcal{V}^{(1)}$  and let  $T_1 = \{\mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v}_2, \dots, \mathbf{v}_{q_1}\}$  be this basis.
  4. **while**  $\mathcal{V}^{(i-1)} \neq \mathcal{V}^{(i)}$  **do**
  5.   Set  $i = i + 1$ .
  6.   Compute a basis for  $\mathcal{V}^{(i)} = \text{span}_{\mathbb{F}}\{T_{i-1} \cup \mathcal{L} \cdot T_{i-1}\}$  and let  $T_i = \{\mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v}_2, \dots, \mathbf{v}_{q_i}\}$  be this basis.
  7. **end while**
  8. Output  $T_i$ .
- 

## 5 Reconstruction of full rank ABP for $f$

Let  $f$  be a polynomial equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  for some (unknown)  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$ . In this section, we show that the invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  let us compute a  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ . Since  $f$  is equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$ , it is computable by a full rank ABP  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \dots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d$  of width  $\mathbf{w}$  and length  $d$  with linear form entries in the matrices. We call this full rank ABP  $A$  which, as explained below, is not the only full rank ABP computing  $f$ .

**Many full rank ABPs for  $f$ :** The full rank ABP  $X'_1 \cdot X'_2 \dots X'_d$  resulting from *each* of the following three transformations on  $A$  still computes  $f$ ,

1. *Transposition:* Set  $X'_k = X_{d+1-k}^T$  for  $k \in [d]$ .
2. *Left-right multiplications:* Let  $A_1, \dots, A_{d-1}$  be matrices such that  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ . Set  $X'_1 = X_1 \cdot A_1$ ,  $X'_d = A_{d-1}^{-1} \cdot X_d$ , and  $X'_k = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot X_k \cdot A_k$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ .
3. *Corner translations:* Suppose  $\{C_{11}, C_{12}, \dots, C_{1w_2}\}$  and  $\{C_{d1}, C_{d2}, \dots, C_{dw_{d-2}}\}$  are two sets containing anti-symmetric matrices in  $\mathbb{F}^{w_1 \times w_1}$  and  $\mathbb{F}^{w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}}$  respectively. Let  $Y_2 \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]^{w_1 \times w_2}$  (respectively  $Y_{d-1} \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}]^{w_{d-2} \times w_{d-1}}$ ) be a matrix with its  $i$ -th column (respectively  $i$ -th row) equal to  $C_{1i} \cdot X_1^T$  (respectively  $X_d^T \cdot C_{di}$ ). Set  $X'_2 = X_2 + Y_2$ ,  $X'_{d-1} = X_{d-1} + Y_{d-1}$ , and  $X'_k = X_k$  for  $k \in [d] \setminus \{2, d-1\}$ .

In each of the above three cases  $f = X'_1 \cdot X'_2 \dots X'_d$ ; this is easy to verify for cases 1 and 2, in case 3 observe that  $X_1 \cdot C_{1i} \cdot X_1^T = X_d^T \cdot C_{di} \cdot X_d = 0$ .

It turns out that the full rank ABPs obtained by (repeatedly) applying the above three transformations on  $A$  are the only full rank ABPs computing  $f$ . This would follow from the discussion in Section 6. Although there are multiple full rank ABPs for  $f$ , the layer spaces of these ABPs are unique (Lemma 5.1). This uniqueness of the layer spaces essentially facilitates the recovery of a full rank ABP for  $f$ . Let us denote the span of the linear forms<sup>33</sup> in  $X_1$  and  $X_2$  (respectively  $X_{d-1}$  and  $X_d$ ) by  $\mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$ ).

---

<sup>33</sup>Identify linear forms with vectors in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  as mentioned in Definition 2.6.

**Lemma 5.1** (Uniqueness of the layer spaces of full rank ABP for  $f$ ). *Suppose  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  and  $X'_1 \cdot X'_2 \cdots X'_d$  are two full rank ABPs of widths  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  and  $\mathbf{w}' = (w'_1, w'_2, \dots, w'_{d-1})$  respectively, computing the same polynomial  $f$ . Then one of the following two cases is true:*

- a.  $w'_k = w_k$  for  $k \in [d-1]$ , and the spaces  $\mathcal{X}'_1, \mathcal{X}'_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}'_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}'_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}'_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  respectively.
- b.  $w'_k = w_{d-k}$  for  $k \in [d-1]$ , and the spaces  $\mathcal{X}'_1, \mathcal{X}'_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}'_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}'_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}'_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_1$  respectively.

The lemma would help characterize the group of symmetries of IMM in Section 6; the proof would follow readily from Claim 5.1 in Section 5.2. With an eye on Section 6 and for better clarity in the reduction to almost set-multilinear ABP in Section 5.2, we take a slight detour and show next how to compute these ‘unique’ layer spaces of  $A$ .

### 5.1 Computing layer spaces from invariant subspaces of $\mathfrak{g}_f$

Algorithm 3 outputs bases of the irreducible invariant subspaces  $\{\mathcal{V}_i \mid i \in [d]\}$  of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ . Recall, we assumed without loss of generality that  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_{d-1}$  are subspaces of  $\mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d$  respectively. The spaces  $\mathcal{V}_1, \mathcal{V}_2$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d, \mathcal{V}_{d-1}$  are either the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$  respectively, or the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}, A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_2$  respectively. Every other  $\mathcal{V}_k$  is equal to  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{\sigma(k)}$  for some permutation  $\sigma$  on  $[3, d-2]$  ( $\sigma$  is not known at the end of Algorithm 3). Hence,

$$\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{V}_1 \oplus \mathcal{V}_3 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{V}_{d-2} \oplus \mathcal{V}_d. \quad (3)$$

Since  $\mathcal{V}_2 \subseteq \mathcal{V}_1$ , we can start with a basis of  $\mathcal{V}_2$  and fill in more elements from the basis of  $\mathcal{V}_1$  to get a new basis of  $\mathcal{V}_1$ . Thus we can assume the basis of  $\mathcal{V}_2$  is contained in the basis of  $\mathcal{V}_1$ . Likewise, the basis of  $\mathcal{V}_{d-1}$  is contained in the basis of  $\mathcal{V}_d$ .

Order the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{V}_1$  such that the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{V}_2$  are at the end and order the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{V}_d$  such that the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{V}_{d-1}$  are at the beginning. For  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{V}_k$  are ordered in an arbitrary way. Let  $u_k$  denote the dimension of  $\mathcal{V}_k$  for  $k \in [d]$ . We identify the space  $\mathcal{V}_k$  with an  $n \times u_k$  matrix  $V_k$ , where the  $i$ -th column in  $V_k$  is the  $i$ -th basis vector of  $\mathcal{V}_k$  in the above specified order. Algorithm 5 computes the layer spaces of  $A$  using  $V_1$  to  $V_d$ . Let  $t_2 = u_1$  and  $t_k = u_k + t_{k-1}$  for  $k \in [3, d-2]$ .

**Comments on Algorithm 5:** Algorithm 2 invokes Algorithm 5 only after Algorithm 3, which returns ‘Fail’ if  $\mathbb{F}^n \neq \mathcal{V}_1 \oplus \mathcal{V}_3 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{V}_{d-2} \oplus \mathcal{V}_d$  (see comments after Algorithm 3). This ensures Equation (3) is satisfied and so  $V^{-1}$  exists in step 2 of the above algorithm, even if there are no  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ .

**Lemma 5.2.** *If  $f = X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  is the output of Algorithm 5 then there is a permutation  $\sigma$  on  $[3, d-2]$  such that the following hold:*

- 1. For every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ ,  $\mathcal{Y}_k = \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(k)}$ .
- 2. Either  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  respectively, or  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  respectively.

The proof is given in Appendix E.

---

**Algorithm 5** Computing the layer spaces of  $A$ 

---

INPUT: Bases of the irreducible invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$ .

OUTPUT: Bases of the layer spaces of  $A$ .

1. Form an  $n \times n$  matrix  $V$  by concatenating the columns of the matrices  $V_1, V_3, \dots, V_{d-2}, V_d$  in order, that is  $V = [V_1 \mid V_3 \mid \dots \mid V_{d-2} \mid V_d]$ .
  2. Compute  $V^{-1}$ . Number the rows of  $V^{-1}$  by 1 to  $n$ .
  3. Let  $\mathcal{Y}_1$  be the space spanned by the first  $u_1 - u_2$  rows of  $V^{-1}$ , and  $\mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  be the space spanned by the first  $u_1$  rows of  $V^{-1}$ . Let  $\mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  be the space spanned by the last  $u_d$  rows of  $V^{-1}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d$  be the space spanned by the last  $u_d - u_{d-1}$  rows of  $V^{-1}$ . Finally, for every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , let  $\mathcal{Y}_k$  be the space spanned by the rows of  $V^{-1}$  that are numbered by  $t_{k-1} + 1$  to  $t_{k-1} + u_k$ . Output the bases of the spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  in order.
- 

## 5.2 Reduction to almost set-multilinear ABP

**The outline:** Once the invariant spaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  are computed, the reduction proceeds like this: As observed in the proof of Lemma 5.2, the matrix  $V$  in Algorithm 5 equals  $A^{-1}E$  where  $E$  looks as shown in Figure 14. If  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(Ax)$  then  $f(Vx) = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(Ex)$ . Owing to the structure of  $E$ ,  $f(Vx)$  is computed by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP, except that the ordering of the groups of variables occurring in the different layers of the ABP is unknown as  $\sigma$  is unknown. The ‘correct’ ordering along with a width vector can be retrieved by applying evaluation dimension, thereby completing the reduction. For a slightly neater presentation of the details (and with the intent of proving Lemma 5.1), we deviate from this strategy a little bit and make use of the layer spaces that have already been computed by Algorithm 5.

**The details:** Algorithm 5 computes the spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  which (according to Lemma 5.2) are either the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(3)}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(d-2)}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  respectively, or the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(3)}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(d-2)}, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_1$  respectively, for some unknown permutation  $\sigma$  on  $[3, d-2]$ . The claim below (proved in Appendix E) shows how to correctly reorder these layer spaces.

**Claim 5.1.** *There is a randomized polynomial time algorithm that takes input the bases of the layer spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  and with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  reorders these layer spaces and outputs a width vector  $\mathbf{w}'$  such that the reordered sequence of spaces and  $\mathbf{w}'$  are:*

1. *either  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  and  $(w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  respectively,*
2. *or  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_3, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_1$  and  $(w_d, w_{d-1}, \dots, w_1)$  respectively.*

*Note:* Until the algorithm in the claim is applied to reorder the spaces, Algorithm 2 is totally oblivious of the width vector  $\mathbf{w}$  (it has been used only in the analysis thus far). So, due to the legitimacy of the transposition transformation mentioned at the beginning of this section, we may as well assume that the  $\mathbf{w}'$  in the above claim is in fact our  $\mathbf{w}$ , and the output ordered sequence of spaces is  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$ .

**Claim 5.2.** *Given bases of the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  and  $\mathbf{w}$ , we can find an  $\hat{A} \in \text{GL}(n)$  in polynomial time such that  $f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$ .*

*Proof.* Identify the variables  $x_1, \dots, x_n$  with the variables  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  following the ordering prescribed in Section 2.3. The map  $\mathbf{x} \mapsto \hat{A}\mathbf{x}$  should satisfy the following conditions:



- (a) For every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , the linear forms corresponding<sup>34</sup> to the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{X}_k$  map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$ .
- (b) The linear forms corresponding to the basis vectors in  $\mathcal{X}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{X}_d$ ) map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{x}_d$ ).
- (c) The linear forms corresponding to the basis vectors in  $\mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$ ) map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$ ).

Conditions (b) and (c) can be simultaneously satisfied as the basis of  $\mathcal{X}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{X}_d$ ) is contained in the basis of  $\mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$ ) by construction. Such an  $\hat{A}$  can be easily obtained.  $\square$

We summarize the discussion in Algorithm 6.

---

**Algorithm 6** Reduction to full rank almost set-multilinear ABP

---

INPUT: Bases of the layer spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  from Algorithm 5.

OUTPUT: A  $\mathbf{w} \in \mathbb{N}^{d-1}$  and an  $\hat{A} \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$ .

1. Reorder the layer spaces to  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  and obtain  $\mathbf{w}$  (using Claim 5.1).  
/\* This step succeeds with high probability if  $f$  is equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  for some  $\mathbf{w}$ . \*/
  2. Find  $\hat{A} \in \text{GL}(n)$  from the reordered spaces and  $\mathbf{w}$  (using Claim 5.2).
- 

**Comments on Algorithm 6:** The proof of Claim 5.1 includes Observation E.1 which helps Algorithm 6 in step 1 to reorder the layer spaces. If  $f$  is not equivalent to  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  for some  $\mathbf{w}$  then Algorithm 6 may fail in step 1, as at some stage it may not be able to find a variable set  $\mathbf{z}_k$  such that  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) < |\mathbf{z}_k|$  (see proof of Observation E.1). When Algorithm 2 invokes Algorithm 6, if step 1 fails then the latter outputs ‘Fail’ and stops.

### 5.3 Reconstructing almost set-multilinear ABP

We prove Claim 2.4 in this section. Let  $h = f(\hat{A}\mathbf{x})$ ; identify  $\mathbf{x}$  with the variables  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  of  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  as before. From Claim 5.2,  $h$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$ . Algorithm 2 uses Algorithm 7 to reconstruct a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP for  $h$  and then it replaces  $\mathbf{x}$  by  $\hat{A}^{-1}\mathbf{x}$  to output a full rank ABP for  $f$ . The correctness of Algorithm 7 is presented as part of the proof of Claim 2.4. We begin with the following two observations the proofs of which appear in Appendix E.

**Observation 5.1.** *If  $h$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  then there is a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  in canonical form computing  $h$ .*

**Observation 5.2.** *Let  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  be a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP, and  $C_k = X_k \cdots X_d$  for  $k \in [2, d]$ . Let the  $l$ -th entry of  $C_k$  be  $h_{kl}$  for  $l \in [w_{k-1}]$ . Then the polynomials  $\{h_{k1}, h_{k2}, \dots, h_{kw_{k-1}}\}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent.*

**Notations for Algorithm 7:** For  $k \in [d-1]$ , let  $t_k = |\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_k|$  and  $m_k = |\mathbf{x}_{k+1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k+2} \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d|$ . The  $(i, j)$ -th entry of a matrix  $X$  is denoted by  $X(i, j)$ , and  $e_{w_k, i}$  denotes a vector in  $\mathbb{F}^{w_k}$  with the

---

<sup>34</sup>Recall, linear forms in  $\mathbf{x}$  variables and vectors in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  are naturally identified with each other.

$i$ -th entry 1 and other entries 0. Let  $\mathbf{y}_i$  denote the following partial assignment to the  $\mathbf{x}_1$  variables:  $x_i^{(1)}, \dots, x_{w_1}^{(1)}$  are kept intact, while the remaining variables are set to zero. Similarly,  $\mathbf{z}_j$  denotes the following partial assignment to the  $\mathbf{x}_d$  variables:  $x_j^{(d)}, \dots, x_{w_{d-1}}^{(d)}$  are kept intact, while the remaining variables are set to zero. The notation  $h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_k, \mathbf{b}_j)$  means the variables  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k-1}$  are given the assignment  $\mathbf{a}_i \in \mathbb{F}^{t_{k-1}}$  and the variables  $\mathbf{x}_{k+1} \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  are given the assignment  $\mathbf{b}_j \in \mathbb{F}^{m_k}$ . The connotations for  $h(\mathbf{y}_i, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{b}_j)$  and  $h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, \mathbf{z}_j)$  are similar. The function  $\text{poly}(n)$  is a suitably large polynomial function in  $n$ , say  $n^7$ .

*Proof of Claim 2.4.* By Observation 5.1, there is a full rank ABP  $X'_1 \cdot X'_2 \cdots X'_d$  in canonical form computing  $h$ . Hence  $X_1 = X'_1 = (x_1^{(1)} x_2^{(1)} \dots x_{w_1}^{(1)})$  and  $X_d = X'_d = (x_1^{(d)} x_2^{(d)} \dots x_{w_{d-1}}^{(d)})$ . We show next that with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ , Algorithm 7 constructs  $X_2, X_3, \dots, X_{d-1}$  such that  $X_2 = X'_2 \cdot T_2$ ,  $X_{d-1} = T_{d-2}^{-1} \cdot X'_{d-1}$  and  $X_k = T_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot X'_k \cdot T_k$  for every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , where  $T_i \in \text{GL}(w_i)$  for  $i \in [2, d-2]$ .

Steps 3–13: The matrix  $X_2$  is formed in these steps. By Observation 5.2, the polynomials  $h_{31}, \dots, h_{3w_2}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. Since  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_{w_2}$  are randomly chosen in step 3, the matrix  $T_2$  with  $(r, c)$ -th entry  $h_{3r}(\mathbf{b}_c)$  is in  $\text{GL}(w_2)$  with high probability. Let  $X'_2 T_2(i, j)$  be the  $(i, j)$ -th entry of  $X'_2 T_2$ . Observe that

$$h(\mathbf{y}_i, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{b}_j) = X'_2 T_2(i, j) \cdot x_i^{(1)} + \dots + X'_2 T_2(w_1, j) \cdot x_{w_1}^{(1)}.$$

As  $h(\mathbf{y}_i, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{b}_j)$  is a quadratic polynomial, we can compute it from blackbox access using the sparse polynomial interpolation algorithm in [KS01]. By induction on the rows,  $X_2(p, j) = X'_2 T_2(p, j)$  for every  $p \in [i+1, w_1]$  and  $j \in [w_2]$ . So in step 8,  $g_j = X'_2 T_2(i, j) \cdot x_i^{(1)}$  leading to  $X_2(i, j) = X'_2 T_2(i, j)$  in step 9.

Steps 15–23: The matrices  $X_3, \dots, X_{d-2}$  are formed in these steps. By the time the algorithm reaches step 17, it has already computed  $X_2, \dots, X_{k-1}$  such that  $X_2 = X'_2 T_2$  and  $X_q = T_{q-1}^{-1} X'_q T_q$  for  $q \in [3, k-1]$ , where  $T_q \in \text{GL}(w_q)$ . So,  $X'_1 \dots X'_{k-1} = X_1 \dots X_{k-1} T_{k-1}^{-1}$ . As the linear forms in  $X_1, \dots, X_{k-1}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent (otherwise the algorithm would have terminated in step 13 or 21), we can easily compute points  $\{\mathbf{a}_1, \mathbf{a}_2, \dots, \mathbf{a}_{w_{k-1}}\}$  satisfying the required condition in step 17. By Observation 5.2, the polynomials  $h_{(k+1)1}, \dots, h_{(k+1)w_k}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. Since  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_{w_k}$  are randomly chosen in step 18, the matrix  $T_k$  with  $(r, c)$ -th entry  $h_{(k+1)r}(\mathbf{b}_c)$  is in  $\text{GL}(w_k)$  with high probability. Now observe that  $h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_k, \mathbf{b}_j)$  is the  $(i, j)$ -th entry of  $T_{k-1}^{-1} X'_k T_k$ , which implies  $X_k = T_{k-1}^{-1} X'_k T_k$  from step 20.

Steps 25–35: In these steps, matrix  $X_{d-1}$  is formed. The argument showing  $X_{d-1} = T_{d-2}^{-1} X'_{d-1}$  is similar to the argument used for steps 3–13, except that now we induct on columns instead of rows.

The output ABP  $X_1 \dots X_d$  is in canonical form as  $X'_1 \dots X'_d$  is also in canonical form. It is clear that the total running time of the algorithm is  $\text{poly}(n, \beta)$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $h$  which influences the bit length of the values returned by the blackbox.  $\square$

---

**Algorithm 7** Reconstruction of full rank almost set-multilinear ABP

---

INPUT: Blackbox access to an  $n$  variate polynomial  $h$  and the width vector  $\mathbf{w}$ .

OUTPUT: A full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  in canonical form computing  $h$ .

1. Set  $X_1 = (x_1^{(1)} \ x_2^{(1)} \ \dots \ x_{w_1}^{(1)})$  and  $X_d = (x_1^{(d)} \ x_2^{(d)} \ \dots \ x_{w_{d-1}}^{(d)})^T$ .
  - 2.
  3. Choose  $w_2$  random points  $\{\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_{w_2}\}$  from  $S^{m_2}$  such that  $S \subset \mathbb{F}$  and  $|S| = \text{poly}(n)$ .
  4. Set  $i = w_1$ .
  5. **while**  $i \geq 1$  **do**
  6.   **for** every  $j \in [w_2]$  **do**
  7.     Interpolate the quadratic  $h(\mathbf{y}_i, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{b}_j)$ .
  8.     Set  $g_j = h(\mathbf{y}_i, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{b}_j) - \sum_{p=i+1}^{w_1} X_2(p, j) \cdot x_p^{(1)}$ .
  9.     If  $g_j$  is not divisible by  $x_i^{(1)}$ , output 'Fail'. Else, set  $X_2(i, j) = g_j / x_i^{(1)}$ .
  10.   **end for**
  11.   Set  $i = i - 1$ .
  12. **end while**
  13. If the linear forms in  $X_2$  are not  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, output 'Fail'.
  - 14.
  15. Set  $k = 3$ .
  16. **while**  $k \leq d - 2$  **do**
  17.   Find  $w_{k-1}$  evaluations,  $\{\mathbf{a}_1, \mathbf{a}_2, \dots, \mathbf{a}_{w_{k-1}}\} \subset \mathbb{F}^{t_{k-1}}$ , of  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k-1}$  variables such that  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{k-1}$  evaluated at  $\mathbf{a}_i$  equals  $e_{w_{k-1}, i}$ .
  18.   Choose  $w_k$  random points  $\{\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_{w_k}\}$  from  $S^{m_k}$  such that  $S \subset \mathbb{F}$  and  $|S| = \text{poly}(n)$ .
  19.   Interpolate the linear forms  $h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_k, \mathbf{b}_j)$  for  $i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]$ .
  20.   Set  $X_k(i, j) = h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_k, \mathbf{b}_j)$  for  $i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]$ .
  21.   If the linear forms in  $X_k$  are not  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, output 'Fail'.
  22.   Set  $k = k + 1$ .
  23. **end while**
  - 24.
  25. Find  $w_{d-2}$  evaluations,  $\{\mathbf{a}_1, \mathbf{a}_2, \dots, \mathbf{a}_{w_{d-2}}\} \subset \mathbb{F}^{t_{d-2}}$ , of  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_{d-2}$  variables such that  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{d-2}$  evaluated at  $\mathbf{a}_i$  equals  $e_{w_{d-2}, i}$ .
  26. Set  $j = w_{d-1}$ .
  27. **while**  $j \geq 1$  **do**
  28.   **for** every  $i \in [w_{d-2}]$  **do**
  29.     Interpolate the quadratic  $h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, \mathbf{z}_j)$ .
  30.     Set  $g_i = h(\mathbf{a}_i, \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, \mathbf{z}_j) - \sum_{q=j+1}^{w_{d-1}} X_{d-1}(i, q) \cdot x_q^{(d)}$ .
  31.     If  $g_i$  is not divisible by  $x_j^{(d)}$ , output 'Fail'. Else, set  $X_{d-1}(i, j) = g_i / x_j^{(d)}$ .
  32.   **end for**
  33.   Set  $j = j - 1$ .
  34. **end while**
  35. If the linear forms in  $X_{d-1}$  are not  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, output 'Fail'.
  - 36.
  37. Output  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d$  as the full rank almost set-multilinear ABP for  $h$ .
-

## 6 Symmetries of IMM

Recall from Section 2.3,  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  (for brevity IMM) is the  $n$  variate polynomial computed by the full rank ABP  $Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_d$  where the set of variables in  $Q_k$  is  $\mathbf{x}_k$  for every  $k \in [d]$ . In this section, we determine the group of symmetries of IMM (denoted by  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ ) and show that IMM is characterized by its symmetries. We make a note of a few notations and terminologies below.

### Notations:

- Calligraphic letters  $\mathcal{H}, \mathcal{C}, \mathcal{M}$  and  $\mathcal{T}$  denote subgroups of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ . Let  $\mathcal{C}$  and  $\mathcal{H}$  be subgroups of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  such that  $\mathcal{C} \cap \mathcal{H} = I_n$  and for every  $H \in \mathcal{H}$  and  $C \in \mathcal{C}$ ,  $H \cdot C \cdot H^{-1} \in \mathcal{C}$ . Then  $\mathcal{C} \rtimes \mathcal{H}$  denotes the *semidirect product* of  $\mathcal{C}$  and  $\mathcal{H}$ <sup>35</sup>.
- For every  $A \in \mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  the full rank ABP obtained by replacing  $\mathbf{x}$  by  $A\mathbf{x}$  in  $Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_d$  is termed as the full rank ABP *determined by*  $A$ . This full rank ABP also computes IMM.
- Let  $X$  be a matrix with entries as linear forms in  $\mathbf{y} \uplus \mathbf{z}$  variables. We break  $X$  into two parts  $X(\mathbf{y})$  and  $X(\mathbf{z})$  such that  $X = X(\mathbf{y}) + X(\mathbf{z})$ . The  $(i, j)$ -th linear form in  $X(\mathbf{y})$  (respectively  $X(\mathbf{z})$ ) is the part of the  $(i, j)$ -th linear form of  $X$  in  $\mathbf{y}$  (respectively  $\mathbf{z}$ ) variables.

### 6.1 The group $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$

**Three subgroups of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ :** As before, let  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  and  $w_k > 1$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ . In Theorem 2 below, we show that  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  is generated by three special subgroups.

1. *Transposition subgroup  $\mathcal{T}$ :* If  $w_k \neq w_{d-k}$  for any  $k \in [d-1]$  then  $\mathcal{T}$  is the trivial group containing only  $I_n$ . Otherwise, if  $w_k = w_{d-k}$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$  then  $\mathcal{T}$  is the group consisting of two elements  $I_n$  and  $T$ . The matrix  $T$  is such that the full rank ABP determined by  $T$  is  $Q_d^T \cdot Q_{d-1}^T \cdots Q_1^T$ . Clearly,  $T$  is a permutation matrix and  $T^2 = I_n$ .
2. *Left-right multiplications subgroup  $\mathcal{M}$ :* An  $M \in \text{GL}(n)$  is in  $\mathcal{M}$  if and only if the full rank ABP  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  determined by  $M$  has the following structure: There are matrices  $A_1, \dots, A_{d-1}$  with  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ , such that  $X_1 = Q_1 \cdot A_1$ ,  $X_d = A_{d-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_d$ , and  $X_k = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_k \cdot A_k$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ . It is easy to verify that  $\mathcal{M}$  is a subgroup of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  and is isomorphic to the direct product  $\text{GL}(w_1) \times \dots \times \text{GL}(w_{d-1})$ .
3. *Corner translations subgroup  $\mathcal{C}$ :* A  $C \in \text{GL}(n)$  is in  $\mathcal{C}$  if and only if the full rank ABP  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  determined by  $C$  has the following structure: There are two sets  $\{C_{11}, C_{12}, \dots, C_{1w_2}\}$  and  $\{C_{d1}, C_{d2}, \dots, C_{dw_{d-2}}\}$  containing anti-symmetric matrices in  $\mathbb{F}^{w_1 \times w_1}$  and  $\mathbb{F}^{w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}}$  respectively such that  $X_2 = Q_2 + Y_2$  and  $X_{d-1} = Q_{d-1} + Y_{d-1}$ , where  $Y_2 \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}_1]^{w_1 \times w_2}$  (respectively  $Y_{d-1} \in \mathbb{F}[\mathbf{x}_d]^{w_{d-2} \times w_{d-1}}$ ) is a matrix with its  $i$ -th column (respectively  $i$ -th row) equal to  $C_{1i} \cdot Q_1^T$  (respectively  $Q_d^T \cdot C_{di}$ ). For every other  $k \in [d] \setminus \{2, d-1\}$ ,  $X_k = Q_k$ . Observe that  $Q_1 \cdot C_{1i} \cdot Q_1^T = Q_d^T \cdot C_{di} \cdot Q_d = 0$ . It can also be verified that  $\mathcal{C}$  is an abelian subgroup of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  and is isomorphic to the direct product  $\mathcal{A}_{w_1}^{w_2} \times \mathcal{A}_{w_{d-1}}^{w_{d-2}}$ , where  $\mathcal{A}_w$  is the group of  $w \times w$  anti-symmetric matrices under matrix addition and  $\mathcal{A}_w^k$  is the  $k$  times direct product of this group.

<sup>35</sup>  $\mathcal{C} \rtimes \mathcal{H}$  is the set  $\mathcal{CH}$  which can be easily shown to be a subgroup of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ , and it also follows that  $\mathcal{C}$  is a normal subgroup of  $\mathcal{C} \rtimes \mathcal{H}$ .

**Theorem 2** (Symmetries of IMM).  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}} = \mathcal{C} \rtimes \mathcal{H}$ , where  $\mathcal{H} = \mathcal{M} \rtimes \mathcal{T}$ .

We prove Theorem 2 below. Following are a couple of remarks on it.

**Remarks:**

- (a) *Characterization*: Let  $f$  be an  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial satisfying the following: For any  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $g$ ,  $\mathcal{G}_f = \mathcal{G}_g$  if and only if  $f = \alpha \cdot g$  for some nonzero  $\alpha \in \mathbb{F}$ . Then  $f$  is said to be characterized by  $\mathcal{G}_f$ . We prove IMM is characterized by  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  in Lemma 6.1. The groups  $\mathcal{M}$  and  $\mathcal{C}$  generate the ‘continuous symmetries’ of IMM.
- (b) *Comparison with a related work*: In [Ges16] a different choice of the IMM polynomial is considered, namely the trace of a product of  $d$  square symbolic matrices – let us call this polynomial  $\text{IMM}'$ <sup>36</sup>. The group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}'$  is determined in [Ges16] and it is shown that  $\text{IMM}'$  is characterized by  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}'}$ . The group of symmetries of  $\text{IMM}'$ , like IMM, is generated by the transposition subgroup, the left-right multiplication subgroup, and (instead of the corner translations subgroup) the *circular transformations subgroup* – an element in this subgroup cyclically rotates the order of the matrices and hence does not change the trace of the product.

**Proof of Theorem 2**

We begin with the following observation which is immediate from Lemma 5.1.

**Observation 6.1.** If  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  is a width  $\mathbf{w}' = (w'_1, w'_2, \dots, w'_{d-1})$  full rank ABP computing  $\text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}$  then either

1.  $w'_k = w_k$  for  $k \in [d-1]$ , and the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{Q}_1, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_d$  respectively, or
2.  $w'_k = w_{d-k}$  for  $k \in [d-1]$ , and the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{Q}_d, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_1$  respectively.

From the definitions of  $\mathcal{T}$ ,  $\mathcal{M}$  and  $\mathcal{C}$  it follows that  $\mathcal{C} \cap \mathcal{M} = \mathcal{C} \cap \mathcal{T} = \mathcal{M} \cap \mathcal{T} = I_n$ . The claim below shows  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  is generated by  $\mathcal{C}$ ,  $\mathcal{M}$  and  $\mathcal{T}$ .

**Claim 6.1.** For every  $A \in \mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ , there exist  $C \in \mathcal{C}$ ,  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  and  $\tilde{T} \in \mathcal{T}$  such that  $A = C \cdot M \cdot \tilde{T}$ .

*Proof.* Let  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  be the full rank ABP  $A$  of width  $\mathbf{w}$  determined by  $A$ . If  $w_k = w_{d-k}$  for  $k \in [d-1]$  then the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are either equal to  $\mathcal{Q}_1, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_d$  respectively or  $\mathcal{Q}_d, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_1$  respectively (from Observation 6.1). Otherwise if  $w_k \neq w_{d-k}$  for any  $k \in [d-1]$  then the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  have only one choice and are equal to  $\mathcal{Q}_1, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_d$  respectively. We deal with these two choices of layer spaces separately.

Case A: Suppose  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are equal to  $\mathcal{Q}_1, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_d$  respectively. Hence  $A$  looks as shown in Figure 5. The linear forms in  $X_2, X_{d-1}$  are in variables  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$

<sup>36</sup>The complexities of IMM and  $\text{IMM}'$  are polynomially related to each other, in particular both are complete for algebraic branching programs under p-projections. But their groups of symmetries are slightly different.

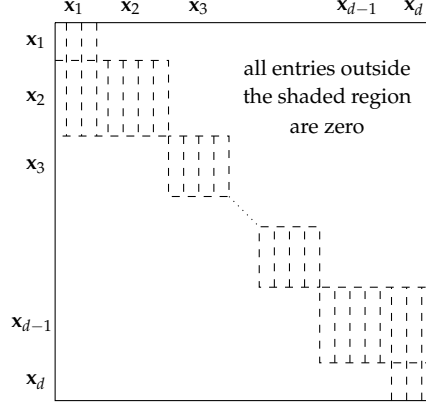


Figure 5: Matrix  $A$  in  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$

respectively. Further,

$$\prod_{k=1}^d X_k = X_1 \cdot (X_2(\mathbf{x}_1) + X_2(\mathbf{x}_2)) \cdot \left( \prod_{k=3}^{d-2} X_k \right) \cdot (X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) + X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_d)) \cdot X_d = \text{IMM}.^{37}$$

Since  $A$  is a full rank ABP and each monomial in  $\text{IMM}$  contains one variable from each set  $\mathbf{x}_k$ ,

$$X_1 \cdot X_2(\mathbf{x}_2) \cdot \left( \prod_{k=3}^{d-2} X_k \right) \cdot X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) \cdot X_d = \text{IMM}, \quad \text{and also}$$

$$X_1 \cdot X_2(\mathbf{x}_1) \cdot \prod_{k=3}^{d-2} X_k \cdot X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) \cdot X_d = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad X_1 \cdot X_2(\mathbf{x}_2) \cdot \prod_{k=3}^{d-2} X_k \cdot X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_d) \cdot X_d = 0 \text{ implying}$$

$$X_1 \cdot X_2(\mathbf{x}_1) = 0_{w_2}^T \quad \text{and} \quad X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_d) \cdot X_d = 0_{w_{d-2}}, \quad (4)$$

where  $0_w$  is a zero (column) vector in  $\mathbb{F}^w$ . Observation 6.2, the proof of which is in Appendix F, proves the existence of a matrix  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  such that the full rank ABP determined by  $M$  is  $X_1 \cdot X_2(\mathbf{x}_2) \cdot X_3 \cdots X_{d-2} \cdot X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) \cdot X_d$ .

**Observation 6.2.** *There are matrices  $A_1, \dots, A_{d-1}$  with  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ , such that  $X_1 = Q_1 \cdot A_1$ ,  $X_2(\mathbf{x}_2) = A_1^{-1} \cdot Q_2 \cdot A_2$ ,  $X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) = A_{d-2}^{-1} \cdot Q_{d-1} \cdot A_{d-1}$ ,  $X_d = A_{d-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_d$ , and  $X_k = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_k \cdot A_k$  for  $k \in [3, d-2]$ .*

We now show the existence of a  $C \in \mathcal{C}$  such that the full rank ABP determined by  $C \cdot M$  is  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$ , from which the claim follows by letting  $\tilde{T} = I_n$ . Since the linear forms in  $X_1$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, there are  $w_1 \times w_1$  matrices  $\{C_{11}, C_{12}, \dots, C_{1w_2}\}$  such that the  $i$ -th column of  $X_2(\mathbf{x}_1)$  is  $C_{1i} X_1^T$ . So from Equation (4),  $X_1 \cdot C_{1i} \cdot X_1^T = 0$  (equivalently  $Q_1 \cdot C_{1i} \cdot Q_1^T = 0$ ) implying  $C_{1i}$  is an anti-symmetric matrix for every  $i \in [w_2]$ . Similarly, there are  $w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}$  anti-symmetric matrices  $\{C_{d1}, C_{d2}, \dots, C_{dw_{d-2}}\}$  such that the  $i$ -th row of  $X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_d)$  is  $X_d^T C_{di}$ . Let  $C \in \text{GL}(n)$  be such that the ABP determined by it is  $Q_1 Q_2' Q_3 \cdots Q_{d-2} Q_{d-1}' Q_d$  where  $Q_2' = Q_2 + Y_2$  and  $Q_{d-1}' = Q_{d-1} + Y_{d-1}$ , the  $i$ -th column (respectively  $i$ -th row) of  $Y_2$  (respectively  $Y_{d-1}$ ) is  $C_{1i} Q_1^T$

<sup>37</sup>We abuse notation slightly and write the  $1 \times 1$  matrix  $[\text{IMM}]_{1 \times 1}$  as  $\text{IMM}$ .



(respectively  $Q_{d-1}^T C_{di}$ ). By construction,  $C \in \mathcal{C}$  and the ABP determined by  $C \cdot M$  is  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$ .

Case B: Suppose  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{Q}_d, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_1$  respectively. This implies  $w_k = w_{d-k}$  for  $k \in [d-1]$  and hence the full rank ABP determined by  $T$  is  $Q_d^T \cdot Q_{d-1}^T \cdots Q_1^T$ . From here the existence of  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  and  $C \in \mathcal{C}$  such that the full rank ABP determined by  $M \cdot C \cdot T$  is  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  follows just as in Case A. This completes the proof of the claim.  $\square$

Observe that if  $T \in \mathcal{T}$  then for every  $M \in \mathcal{M}$ ,  $T \cdot M \cdot T^{-1} \in \mathcal{M}$ . Let  $\mathcal{H} = \mathcal{M} \rtimes \mathcal{T}$ . Clearly,  $\mathcal{C} \cap \mathcal{H} = I_n$ . The following claim along with Claim 6.1 then conclude the proof of Theorem 2.

**Claim 6.2.** *For every  $C \in \mathcal{C}$  and  $H \in \mathcal{H}$ ,  $H \cdot C \cdot H^{-1} \in \mathcal{C}$ .*

*Proof.* Let  $H = M \cdot T$  where  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  and  $T \in \mathcal{T}$ , and  $A = MT \cdot C \cdot T^{-1}M^{-1}$ . Suppose  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d$  is the ABP determined by  $A$ . The matrices  $T$  and  $T^{-1}$  in  $A$  together ensure that the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  are equal to  $\mathcal{Q}_1, \mathcal{Q}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Q}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Q}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Q}_d$  respectively. Also the matrices  $M$  and  $M^{-1}$  together ensure that  $X_i = Q_i$  for  $i \in [d] \setminus \{2, d-1\}$ ,  $X_2(x_2) = Q_2$  and  $X_{d-1}(x_{d-1}) = Q_{d-1}$ . Arguing as in Claim 6.1, we can infer that  $A \in \mathcal{C}$ .  $\square$

## 6.2 Characterization of IMM by $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$

For every  $f = \alpha \cdot \text{IMM}$ , where  $\alpha \in \mathbb{F}$  and  $\alpha \neq 0$ , it is easily observed that  $\mathcal{G}_f = \mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$ . We prove the converse in the following lemma for any homogeneous degree  $d$  polynomial in the  $\mathbf{x}$  variables.

**Lemma 6.1.** *Let  $f$  be a homogeneous degree  $d$  polynomial in  $n$  variables  $\mathbf{x} = \mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$ . If  $|\mathbb{F}| > d + 1$  and the left-right multiplications subgroup  $\mathcal{M}$  of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}}$  is contained in  $\mathcal{G}_f$  then  $f = \alpha \cdot \text{IMM}$  for some nonzero  $\alpha \in \mathbb{F}$ .*

*Proof.* First, we show that such an  $f$  is set-multilinear in the sets  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ : Every monomial in  $f$  has exactly one variable from each of the sets  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ . As  $|\mathbb{F}| > d + 1$ , there is a nonzero  $\rho \in \mathbb{F}$  that is not an  $e$ -th root of unity for any  $e \leq d$ . Every element in  $\mathcal{M}$  is defined by  $d - 1$  matrices  $A_1, \dots, A_{d-1}$  such that  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$  for every  $k \in [d - 1]$ . For a  $k \in [d - 1]$ , consider the element  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  that is defined by  $A_k = \rho \cdot I_{w_k}$  and  $A_l = I_{w_l}$  for  $l \in [d - 1]$  and  $l \neq k$ . Then,  $f(M \cdot \mathbf{x}) = f(\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \rho \mathbf{x}_k, \rho^{-1} \mathbf{x}_{k+1}, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d)$ , which by assumption is  $f$ . Comparing the coefficients of the monomials of  $f(M \cdot \mathbf{x})$  and  $f$ , we observe that in every monomial of  $f$  the number of variables from  $\mathbf{x}_k$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  must be the same as  $\rho$  is not an  $e$ -th root of unity for any  $e \leq d$ . Since  $k$  is chosen arbitrarily and  $f$  is homogeneous of degree  $d$ ,  $f$  must be set-multilinear in the sets  $\mathbf{x}_1, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ .

The proof is by induction on the degree of  $f$ . For  $i \in [w_1]$ , let  $\mathbf{x}_{2i}$  be the set of variables in the  $i$ -th row of  $Q_2$ , and  $Q_{2i}$  be the  $1 \times w_2$  matrix containing the  $i$ -th row of  $Q_2$ . Let  $\text{IMM}_i$  be the degree  $d - 1$  iterated matrix multiplication polynomial computed by the ABP  $Q_{2i} \cdot Q_3 \cdots Q_d$ . As  $f$  is set-multilinear, it can be expressed as

$$f = g_1 \cdot x_1^{(1)} + \dots + g_{w_1} \cdot x_{w_1}^{(1)}, \quad (5)$$

where  $g_1, \dots, g_{w_1}$  are set-multilinear polynomials in the sets  $\mathbf{x}_2, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ . Moreover, we can argue that  $g_i$  is set-multilinear in  $\mathbf{x}_{2i}, \mathbf{x}_3, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$  as follows: Consider an  $N \in \mathcal{M}$  that is defined by a diagonal matrix  $A_1 \in \text{GL}(w_1)$  whose  $(i, i)$ -th entry is  $\rho$  and all other diagonal entries are 1; every other

$A_l = I_{w_l}$  for  $l \in [2, d-1]$ . The transformation  $N$  scales the variable  $x_i^{(1)}$  by  $\rho$  and the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{2i}$  by  $\rho^{-1}$ . By comparing the coefficients of the monomials of  $f(N \cdot \mathbf{x})$  and  $f$ , we can conclude that  $g_i$  is set-multilinear in  $\mathbf{x}_{2i}, \mathbf{x}_3, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$  for every  $i \in [w_1]$ .

Let  $\mathcal{M}'$  be the subgroup of  $\mathcal{M}$  containing those  $M \in \mathcal{M}$  for which  $A_1 = I_{w_1}$ . From Equation (5), we can infer that  $g_i(M \cdot \mathbf{x}) = g_i$  for  $M \in \mathcal{M}'$ , and hence the left-right multiplications subgroup of  $\mathcal{G}_{\text{IMM}_i}$  is contained in the group of symmetries of  $g_i$ . As degree of  $g_i$  is  $d-1$ , by induction<sup>38</sup>  $g_i = \alpha_i \cdot \text{IMM}_i$  for some nonzero  $\alpha_i \in \mathbb{F}$  and

$$f = \alpha_1 \cdot \text{IMM}_1 \cdot x_1^{(1)} + \dots + \alpha_{w_1} \cdot \text{IMM}_{w_1} \cdot x_{w_1}^{(1)}. \quad (6)$$

Next we show that  $\alpha_1 = \dots = \alpha_{w_1}$  thereby completing the proof.

For an  $i \in [2, w_1]$ , let  $A_1 \in \text{GL}(w_1)$  be the upper triangular matrix whose diagonal entries are 1, the  $(1, i)$ -th entry is 1 and remaining entries are zero. Let  $U$  be the matrix in  $\mathcal{M}$  defined by  $A_1$  and  $A_l = I_{w_l}$  for  $l \in [2, d-1]$ . The transformation  $U$  has the following effect on the variables:

$$\begin{aligned} x_i^{(1)} &\mapsto x_1^{(1)} + x_i^{(1)} \text{ and} \\ x_{1j}^{(2)} &\mapsto x_{1j}^{(2)} - x_{ij}^{(2)} \text{ for every } j \in [w_2], \end{aligned}$$

every other  $\mathbf{x}$  variable maps to itself. Applying  $U$  to  $f$  in Equation (6) we get

$$\begin{aligned} f &= f(U \cdot \mathbf{x}) = \alpha_1 \cdot (\text{IMM}_1 - \text{IMM}_i) \cdot x_1^{(1)} + \dots + \alpha_i \cdot \text{IMM}_i \cdot (x_1^{(1)} + x_i^{(1)}) + \dots + \alpha_{w_1} \cdot \text{IMM}_{w_1} \cdot x_{w_1}^{(1)} \\ &= f + (\alpha_i - \alpha_1) \cdot \text{IMM}_i \cdot x_1^{(1)}, \\ &\Rightarrow \alpha_i - \alpha_1 = 0. \end{aligned}$$

Since this is true for any  $i \in [2, w_1]$ , we have  $\alpha_1 = \dots = \alpha_{w_1}$ . □

## Acknowledgement

We would like to thank Rohit Gurjar for some initial discussion on this work.

## References

- [Aar08] Scott Aaronson. Arithmetic natural proofs theory is sought. <http://www.scottaaronson.com/blog/?p=336>, 2008.
- [AGKS15] Manindra Agrawal, Rohit Gurjar, Arpita Korwar, and Nitin Saxena. Hitting-Sets for ROABP and Sum of Set-Multilinear Circuits. *SIAM J. Comput.*, 44(3):669–697, 2015.
- [Agr05] Manindra Agrawal. Proving Lower Bounds Via Pseudo-random Generators. In *FSTTCS 2005: Foundations of Software Technology and Theoretical Computer Science, 25th International Conference, Hyderabad, India, December 15-18, 2005, Proceedings*, pages 92–105, 2005.

---

<sup>38</sup>The base case  $d = 1$  is trivial to show.

- [AMS08] Vikraman Arvind, Partha Mukhopadhyay, and Srikanth Srinivasan. New Results on Noncommutative and Commutative Polynomial Identity Testing. In *Proceedings of the 23rd Annual IEEE Conference on Computational Complexity, CCC 2008, 23-26 June 2008, College Park, Maryland, USA*, pages 268–279, 2008.
- [Ang88] Dana Angluin. Queries and concept learning. *Machine Learning.*, 2(4):319–342, 1988.
- [AS06] Manindra Agrawal and Nitin Saxena. Equivalence of f-algebras and cubic forms. In *STACS 2006, 23rd Annual Symposium on Theoretical Aspects of Computer Science, Marseille, France, February 23-25, 2006, Proceedings*, pages 115–126, 2006.
- [BBB<sup>+</sup>00] Amos Beimel, Francesco Bergadano, Nader H. Bshouty, Eyal Kushilevitz, and Stefano Varricchio. Learning functions represented as multiplicity automata. *J. ACM*, 47(3):506–530, 2000.
- [BC88] Michael Ben-Or and Richard Cleve. Computing algebraic formulas using a constant number of registers. In *Proceedings of the 20th Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, May 2-4, 1988, Chicago, Illinois, USA*, pages 254–257, 1988.
- [Ber67] Elwyn Berlekamp. Factoring polynomials over finite fields. *Bell System Technical Journal*, 46:1853–1859, 1967.
- [BSS88] Lenore Blum, Mike Shub, and Steve Smale. On a Theory of Computation over the Real Numbers; NP Completeness, Recursive Functions and Universal Machines (Extended Abstract). In *29th Annual Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science, White Plains, New York, USA, 24-26 October 1988*, pages 387–397, 1988.
- [Car06] Enrico Carlini. Reducing the number of variables of a polynomial. In *Algebraic geometry and geometric modelling, Mathematics and Visualization, Springer*, pages 237–247, 2006.
- [CZ81] David G. Cantor and Hans Zassenhaus. A new algorithm for factoring polynomials over finite fields. *Mathematics of Computation*, 36:587–592, 1981.
- [DdOS14] Zeev Dvir, Rafael Mendes de Oliveira, and Amir Shpilka. Testing equivalence of polynomials under shifts. In *Automata, Languages, and Programming - 41st International Colloquium, ICALP 2014, Copenhagen, Denmark, July 8-11, 2014, Proceedings, Part I*, pages 417–428, 2014.
- [FS13] Michael A. Forbes and Amir Shpilka. Quasipolynomial-time identity testing of non-commutative and read-once oblivious algebraic branching programs. In *54th Annual IEEE Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science, FOCS 2013, 26-29 October, 2013, Berkeley, CA, USA*, pages 243–252, 2013.
- [Ges16] Fulvio Gesmundo. Gemetric aspects of iterated matrix multiplication. *Journal of Algebra*, 461:42–64, 2016.
- [GKL11] Ankit Gupta, Neeraj Kayal, and Satyanarayana V. Lokam. Efficient Reconstruction of Random Multilinear Formulas. In *IEEE 52nd Annual Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science, FOCS 2011, Palm Springs, CA, USA, October 22-25, 2011*, pages 778–787, 2011.

- [GKL12] Ankit Gupta, Neeraj Kayal, and Satyanarayana V. Lokam. Reconstruction of depth-4 multilinear circuits with top fan-in 2. In *Proceedings of the 44th Symposium on Theory of Computing Conference, STOC 2012, New York, NY, USA, May 19 - 22, 2012*, pages 625–642, 2012.
- [GKQ13] Ankit Gupta, Neeraj Kayal, and Youming Qiao. Random Arithmetic Formulas Can Be Reconstructed Efficiently. In *Proceedings of the 28th Conference on Computational Complexity, CCC 2013, K.lo Alto, California, USA, 5-7 June, 2013*, pages 1–9, 2013.
- [Gro12] Joshua A. Grochow. *Symmetry and equivalence relations in classical and geometric complexity theory*. PhD thesis, The University of Chicago, 2012.
- [Hås89] Johan Håstad. Tensor Rank is NP-Complete. In *Automata, Languages and Programming, 16th International Colloquium, ICALP89, Stresa, Italy, July 11-15, 1989, Proceedings*, pages 451–460, 1989.
- [HS80] Joos Heintz and Claus-Peter Schnorr. Testing Polynomials which Are Easy to Compute (Extended Abstract). In *Proceedings of the 12th Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, April 28-30, 1980, Los Angeles, California, USA*, pages 262–272, 1980.
- [Kay11] Neeraj Kayal. Efficient algorithms for some special cases of the polynomial equivalence problem. In *Proceedings of the Twenty-Second Annual ACM-SIAM Symposium on Discrete Algorithms, SODA 2011, San Francisco, California, USA, January 23-25, 2011*, pages 1409–1421, 2011.
- [Kay12a] Neeraj Kayal. Affine projections of polynomials: extended abstract. In *Proceedings of the 44th Symposium on Theory of Computing Conference, STOC 2012, New York, NY, USA, May 19 - 22, 2012*, pages 643–662, 2012.
- [Kay12b] Neeraj Kayal. An exponential lower bound for the sum of powers of bounded degree polynomials. *Electronic Colloquium on Computational Complexity (ECCC)*, 19:81, 2012.
- [KKO13] Adam Klivans, Pravesh Kothari, and Igor Carboni Oliveira. Constructing Hard Functions Using Learning Algorithms. In *Proceedings of the 28th Conference on Computational Complexity, CCC 2013, K.lo Alto, California, USA, 5-7 June, 2013*, pages 86–97, 2013.
- [KS01] Adam Klivans and Daniel A. Spielman. Randomness efficient identity testing of multivariate polynomials. In *Proceedings on 33rd Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, July 6-8, 2001, Heraklion, Crete, Greece*, pages 216–223, 2001.
- [KS03] Adam Klivans and Amir Shpilka. Learning arithmetic circuits via partial derivatives. In *Computational Learning Theory and Kernel Machines, 16th Annual Conference on Computational Learning Theory and 7th Kernel Workshop, COLT/Kernel 2003, Washington, DC, USA, August 24-27, 2003, Proceedings*, pages 463–476, 2003.
- [KS09] Zohar Shay Karnin and Amir Shpilka. Reconstruction of generalized depth-3 arithmetic circuits with bounded top fan-in. In *Proceedings of the 24th Annual IEEE Conference on Computational Complexity, CCC 2009, Paris, France, 15-18 July 2009*, pages 274–285, 2009.

- [KST17] Neerak Kayal, Chandan Saha, and Sébastien Tavenas. An Average-Case Matrix Factorization Problem. Manuscript in preparation, 2017.
- [KT88] Erich Kaltofen and Barry M. Trager. Computing with Polynomials Given By Black Boxes for Their Evaluation: Greatest Common Divisors, Factorization, Separation of Numerators and Denominators. In *29th Annual Symposium on Foundations of Computer Science, White Plains, New York, USA, 24-26 October 1988*, pages 296–305, 1988.
- [LLL82] A.K. Lenstra, H.W. jun. Lenstra, and László Lovász. Factoring polynomials with rational coefficients. *Math. Ann.*, 261:515–534, 1982.
- [MV97] Meena Mahajan and V. Vinay. Determinant: Combinatorics, algorithms, and complexity. *Chicago J. Theor. Comput. Sci.*, 1997, 1997.
- [MV16] Daniel Minahan and Ilya Volkovich. Complete Derandomization of Identity Testing and Reconstruction of Read-Once Formulas. *Electronic Colloquium on Computational Complexity (ECCC)*, 23:171, 2016.
- [Nis91] Noam Nisan. Lower bounds for non-commutative computation (extended abstract). In *Proceedings of the 23rd Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, May 5-8, 1991, New Orleans, Louisiana, USA*, pages 410–418, 1991.
- [Pat96] Jacques Patarin. Hidden fields equations (HFE) and isomorphisms of polynomials (IP): two new families of asymmetric algorithms. In *Advances in Cryptology - EURO-CRYPT '96, International Conference on the Theory and Application of Cryptographic Techniques, Saragossa, Spain, May 12-16, 1996, Proceeding*, pages 33–48, 1996.
- [RR94] Alexander A. Razborov and Steven Rudich. Natural proofs. In *Proceedings of the Twenty-Sixth Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, 23-25 May 1994, Montréal, Québec, Canada*, pages 204–213, 1994.
- [Shp07] Amir Shpilka. Interpolation of depth-3 arithmetic circuits with two multiplication gates. In *Proceedings of the 39th Annual ACM Symposium on Theory of Computing, San Diego, California, USA, June 11-13, 2007*, pages 284–293, 2007.
- [Sin16] Gaurav Sinha. Reconstruction of real depth-3 circuits with top fan-in 2. In *31st Conference on Computational Complexity, CCC 2016, May 29 to June 1, 2016, Tokyo, Japan*, pages 31:1–31:53, 2016.
- [SV09] Amir Shpilka and Ilya Volkovich. Improved Polynomial Identity Testing for Read-Once Formulas. In *Approximation, Randomization, and Combinatorial Optimization. Algorithms and Techniques, 12th International Workshop, APPROX 2009, and 13th International Workshop, RANDOM 2009, Berkeley, CA, USA, August 21-23, 2009. Proceedings*, pages 700–713, 2009.
- [SY10] Amir Shpilka and Amir Yehudayoff. Arithmetic circuits: A survey of recent results and open questions. *Foundations and Trends in Theoretical Computer Science*, 5(3-4):207–388, 2010.

- [Thi98] Thomas Thierauf. The isomorphism problem for read-once branching programs and arithmetic circuits. *Chicago J. Theor. Comput. Sci.*, 1998, 1998.
- [Vol16] Ilya Volkovich. A guide to learning arithmetic circuits. In *Proceedings of the 29th Conference on Learning Theory, COLT 2016, New York, USA, June 23-26, 2016*, pages 1540–1561, 2016.

## A Incompleteness of full rank ABP

**Observation A.1.** *For every sufficiently large  $m \in \mathbb{N}$  there is an  $m$  variate multilinear polynomial that is not computable by full rank ABP.*

*Proof.* A full rank ABP computing an  $m$  variate polynomial  $f$  has both its width and length bounded by  $m$ , so  $f$  can also be computed by an ABP (not full rank) of width and length exactly  $m$ . Hence, it is sufficient to show that there is an  $m$  variate multilinear polynomial that is not computable by the latter kind of ABP. The number of edges in an ABP of width  $m$  and length  $m$  is  $n = m^2(m - 2) + 2m$ . Let these  $n$  edges be  $e_1, e_2, \dots, e_n$  and suppose the edge  $e_i$  is labelled by the affine form  $l_i = \sum_{j=1}^m c_{ij}x_j + c_{i0}$ . Treat  $c_{ij}$ 's as formal variables. Then each of the  $\binom{2^n}{n}$  coefficients of the polynomial  $f$  computed by such an ABP is a polynomial in these  $n(m + 1)$  formal variables. Since  $n(m + 1) < 2^m$  for sufficiently large  $m$ , the coefficients of  $f$  restricted to just the multilinear monomials  $m_1, m_2, \dots, m_{2^m}$  are algebraically dependent. Let  $h \neq 0$  be an annihilating polynomial of these coefficients. Since  $h$  is nonzero, there is a point  $\mathbf{a} = (a_1, \dots, a_{2^m}) \in \mathbb{F}^{2^m}$  such that  $h(\mathbf{a}) \neq 0$ . It follows that the multilinear polynomial  $g \stackrel{\text{def}}{=} \sum_{i=1}^{2^m} a_i m_i$  is not computable by an ABP of width  $m$  and length  $m$ , which means  $g$  is not computable by a full rank ABP.  $\square$

## B Proof of lemmas and claims in Section 2

**Claim 2.1 (restated):** *If  $f(\mathbf{x}) = g(A\mathbf{x})$ , where  $f$  and  $g$  are both  $n$  variate polynomials and  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$ , then the Lie algebra of  $f$  is a conjugate of the Lie algebra of  $g$  via  $A$ , i.e.  $\mathfrak{g}_f = \{A^{-1}EA : E \in \mathfrak{g}_g\} =: A^{-1}\mathfrak{g}_gA$ .*

*Proof.* Let  $Q = (q_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]} \in \mathfrak{g}_f$ . Hence,

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} q_{ij}x_j \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} = 0 \Rightarrow \sum_{i,j \in [n]} q_{ij}x_j \cdot \frac{\partial g(A\mathbf{x})}{\partial x_i} = 0. \quad (7)$$

Let  $A = (a_{ki})_{k,i \in [n]}$ . Using chain rule of derivatives,

$$\frac{\partial g(A\mathbf{x})}{\partial x_i} = \sum_{k \in [n]} \frac{\partial g}{\partial x_k}(A\mathbf{x}) \cdot a_{ki}.$$



Let  $A^{-1} = (b_{jl})_{j,l \in [n]}$  and  $(A\mathbf{x})_l$  be the  $l$ -th entry of  $A\mathbf{x}$ . Then  $x_j = \sum_{l \in [n]} b_{jl}(A\mathbf{x})_l$ . From Equation (7),

$$\begin{aligned} \sum_{i,j \in [n]} q_{ij} \cdot \left( \sum_{l \in [n]} b_{jl}(A\mathbf{x})_l \right) \cdot \left( \sum_{k \in [n]} \frac{\partial g}{\partial x_k}(A\mathbf{x}) \cdot a_{ki} \right) &= 0, \\ \Rightarrow \sum_{k,l \in [n]} (A\mathbf{x})_l \cdot \frac{\partial g}{\partial x_k}(A\mathbf{x}) \cdot \left( \sum_{i,j \in [n]} a_{ki} q_{ij} b_{jl} \right) &= 0, \\ \Rightarrow \sum_{k,l \in [n]} x_l \cdot \frac{\partial g}{\partial x_k} \cdot \left( \sum_{i,j \in [n]} a_{ki} q_{ij} b_{jl} \right) &= 0 \quad (\text{Substituting } \mathbf{x} \text{ by } A^{-1}\mathbf{x}). \end{aligned}$$

Observe that  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} a_{ki} q_{ij} b_{jl}$  is the  $(k,l)$ -th entry of  $AQA^{-1}$ . Hence,  $AQA^{-1} \in \mathfrak{g}_g$  implying  $\mathfrak{g}_f \subseteq A^{-1}\mathfrak{g}_gA$ . Similarly,  $\mathfrak{g}_g \subseteq A\mathfrak{g}_fA^{-1}$  as  $g = f(A^{-1}\mathbf{x})$ , implying  $\mathfrak{g}_f = A^{-1}\mathfrak{g}_gA$ .  $\square$

**Claim 2.2 (restated):** With probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ , the rank of the matrix  $M = (f_j(\mathbf{b}_i))_{i,j \in [m]}$  is  $m - r$  where  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_m$  are chosen independently and uniformly at random from  $S^n \subset \mathbb{F}^n$  with  $|S| = dm \cdot \text{poly}(n)$ .

*Proof.* Recall, we assumed that the dimension of the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by the  $n$  variate polynomials  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_m$  is  $m - r$ . Without loss of generality assume  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_{m-r}$  form a basis of this linear space. Clearly, the rank of  $M = (f_j(\mathbf{b}_i))_{i,j \in [m]}$  is less than or equal to  $m - r$ . Let  $M_{m-r} = (f_j(\mathbf{b}_i))_{i,j \in [m-r]}$ . That  $\text{Det}(M_{m-r}) \neq 0$  with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  over the random choices of  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_m$  can be argued as follows: Let  $\mathbf{y}_i = \{y_1^{(i)}, y_2^{(i)}, \dots, y_n^{(i)}\}$  for  $i \in [m-r]$  be disjoint sets of variables. Rename the  $\mathbf{x} = \{x_1, x_2, \dots, x_n\}$  variables in  $f_j(\mathbf{x})$  to  $\mathbf{y}_i$  and call these new polynomials  $f_j(\mathbf{y}_i)$  for  $i, j \in [m-r]$ . Let  $Y$  be an  $(m-r) \times (m-r)$  matrix whose  $(i,j)$ -th entry is  $(f_j(\mathbf{y}_i))_{i \in [m-r]}$ . Since  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_{m-r}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent,  $\text{Det}(Y) \neq 0$  – this can be argued easily using induction. As  $\deg(\text{Det}(Y)) = d(m-r) \leq dm$ , by Schwartz-Zippel lemma,  $\text{Det}(M_{m-r}) \neq 0$  with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ .  $\square$

**Claim 2.3 (restated):** Let  $r$  be the number of redundant variables in an  $n$  variate polynomial  $f$  of degree  $d$ . Then the dimension of the space  $\mathcal{U}$  of  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear dependencies of  $\{\partial_{x_i} f \mid i \in [n]\}$  is  $r$ . Moreover, we can construct an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  in randomized  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time such that  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is free of the set of variables  $\{x_{n-r+1}, x_{n-r+2}, \dots, x_n\}$  with high probability, where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$ .

*Proof.* Let  $B = (b_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]} \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f(B\mathbf{x})$  is a polynomial in  $x_1, x_2, \dots, x_s$ , where  $s = n - r$ . For  $n - r + 1 \leq j \leq n$

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{\partial f(B\mathbf{x})}{\partial x_j} &= 0 \\ \Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n b_{ij} \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i}(B\mathbf{x}) &= 0 \quad (\text{by chain rule}) \\ \Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n b_{ij} \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} &= 0 \quad (\text{substituting } \mathbf{x} \text{ by } B^{-1}\mathbf{x}). \end{aligned}$$

Since  $B \in \text{GL}(n)$ , we conclude  $\dim(\mathcal{U}) \geq r$ . Let  $\{(a_{1j} \ a_{2j} \dots \ a_{nj})^T : (n - \dim(\mathcal{U}) + 1) \leq j \leq n\}$  be a basis of  $\mathcal{U}$ . Then,

$$\sum_{i=1}^n a_{ij} \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} = 0.$$

Let  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that for  $(n - \dim(\mathcal{U}) + 1) \leq j \leq n$ , the  $j$ -th column of  $A$  is  $(a_{1j} \ a_{2j} \dots \ a_{nj})^T$  and the remaining columns of  $A$  are arbitrary vectors that make  $A$  a full rank matrix. Then,

$$\sum_{i=1}^n a_{ij} \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} = 0 \Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n a_{ij} \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i}(A\mathbf{x}) = 0 \Rightarrow \frac{\partial f(A\mathbf{x})}{\partial x_j} = 0.$$

This implies  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is a polynomial free of  $x_j$  variable for  $(n - \dim(\mathcal{U}) + 1) \leq j \leq n$ . Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{U}) \leq r$ .

Blackbox for polynomials  $\partial_{x_1}f, \partial_{x_2}f, \dots, \partial_{x_n}f$  can be constructed in  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time from blackbox access to  $f$  and a basis for the space  $\mathcal{U}$  of  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear dependencies of polynomials  $\partial_{x_1}f, \partial_{x_2}f, \dots, \partial_{x_n}f$  can also be constructed in randomized  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time (see Section 2.2). Thus, we can construct an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  (similar to the construction shown above) from a blackbox access to  $f$  in randomized  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time such that  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is free of the set of variables  $\{x_{n-r+1}, x_{n-r+2}, \dots, x_n\}$ . We summarize this in Algorithm 8.  $\square$

---

**Algorithm 8** Eliminating redundant variables

---

INPUT: Blackbox access to an  $n$  variate polynomial  $f(\mathbf{x})$ .

OUTPUT: An  $r$  and an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $r$  is the number of redundant variables in  $f$  and  $f(A\mathbf{x})$  is free of the variables  $x_{n-r+1}, x_{n-r+2}, \dots, x_n$ .

1. Compute blackbox access to  $\partial_{x_1}f, \partial_{x_2}f, \dots, \partial_{x_n}f$  (see Section 2.2).
  2. Compute a basis  $\{\mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v}_2, \dots, \mathbf{v}_r\}$  of the space of  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear dependencies of  $\partial_{x_1}f, \partial_{x_2}f, \dots, \partial_{x_n}f$  (using the random substitution idea in Claim 2.2). /\* This step succeeds in computing the required basis with high probability. \*/
  3. Construct an  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that the last  $r$  columns of  $A$  are  $\mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v}_2, \dots, \mathbf{v}_r$  and the remaining columns of  $A$  are chosen arbitrarily to make  $A$  a full rank matrix.
  4. Return  $r$  and  $A$ .
- 

**Lemma 2.1 (restated):** *There is a randomized algorithm that takes input blackbox access to two  $n$  variate, degree  $d$  polynomials  $f$  and  $g$ , and with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  does the following: if  $f$  is translation equivalent to  $g$ , outputs an  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ , else outputs ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’. The running time of the algorithm is  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$ , where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients of  $f$  and  $g$ .*

*Proof.* We present the algorithm formally in Algorithm 9. If it succeeds in computing a point  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  in the end (in step 20), it performs a randomized blackbox polynomial identity test (PIT) to check whether  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$  (in step 22). If  $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent, this final PIT finds it with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ . So, for the analysis of the algorithm we can assume there is an  $\mathbf{a} = (a_1 \ a_2 \ \dots \ a_n)^T \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ . The strategy outlined below helps

to argue the correctness of Algorithm 9.

*Strategy:* Suppose  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ . By equating the degree  $d$  and degree  $d - 1$  homogeneous components of  $f$  and  $g$  we get the following equations,

$$f^{[d]} = g^{[d]} \text{ and } f^{[d-1]} + \sum_{i=1}^n a_i \cdot \frac{\partial f^{[d]}}{\partial x_i} = g^{[d-1]} \Rightarrow \sum_{i=1}^n a_i \cdot \frac{\partial f^{[d]}}{\partial x_i} = g^{[d-1]} - f^{[d-1]}. \quad (8)$$

Let  $f_i = \frac{\partial f^{[d]}}{\partial x_i}$  for  $i \in [n]$ . Blackbox access to the homogeneous components of  $f$ :  $f^{[0]}, f^{[1]}, \dots, f^{[d]}$ , the homogeneous components of  $g$ :  $g^{[0]}, g^{[1]}, \dots, g^{[d]}$  and  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_n$  can be constructed from blackbox access to  $f$  and  $g$  in  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time (see Section 2.2). If  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_n$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent then with high probability over the random choices of  $\mathbf{b}_1, \mathbf{b}_2, \dots, \mathbf{b}_n \in \mathbb{F}^n$  the matrix  $(f_j(\mathbf{b}_i))_{i,j \in [n]}$  has full rank (from Claim 2.2). Hence, we can solve for  $a_1, a_2, \dots, a_n$  uniquely from Equation (8). In the general case (when  $f_1, f_2, \dots, f_n$  may be  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly dependent), the algorithm repeatedly applies *variable reduction* and *degree reduction* (as described below) to compute  $\mathbf{a}$ .

*Variable reduction* - We construct a transformation  $A \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that  $f^{[d]}(A\mathbf{x})$  has only the essential variables  $x_1, \dots, x_m$  (see Claim 2.3). Let  $\tilde{f} = f(A\mathbf{x})$ ,  $\tilde{g} = g(A\mathbf{x})$ . It is sufficient to compute a point  $\mathbf{b} = (b_1 \ b_2 \ \dots \ b_n)^T \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $\tilde{f}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}) = \tilde{g}(\mathbf{x})$  as

$$\tilde{f}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}) = \tilde{g}(\mathbf{x}) \Rightarrow f(A\mathbf{x} + A\mathbf{b}) = g(A\mathbf{x}) \Rightarrow f(\mathbf{x} + A\mathbf{b}) = g(\mathbf{x}).$$

So we can choose  $\mathbf{a} = A\mathbf{b}$ . As in Equation (8),

$$\tilde{f}^{[d]} = \tilde{g}^{[d]} \text{ and } \sum_{i=1}^m b_i \cdot \frac{\partial \tilde{f}^{[d]}}{\partial x_i} = \tilde{g}^{[d-1]} - \tilde{f}^{[d-1]}. \quad (9)$$

The derivatives  $\partial_{x_i} \tilde{f}^{[d]}$  for  $i > m$  are zero as  $\tilde{f}^{[d]} = f^{[d]}(A\mathbf{x})$  has only the essential variables  $x_1, x_2, \dots, x_m$ . Also the polynomials  $\{\partial_{x_i} \tilde{f}^{[d]} : i \in [m]\}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent (by Claim 2.3). Hence, we can solve for unique  $b_1, b_2, \dots, b_m$  satisfying Equation (9) as before.

*Degree reduction* - To compute  $b_{m+1}, b_{m+2}, \dots, b_n$  we reduce the problem to finding a point that asserts translation equivalence of two degree  $d - 1$  polynomials. Let  $\mathbf{b}' = (b_1 \ b_2 \ \dots \ b_m \ 0 \ \dots \ 0)^T$ ,  $\hat{f} = \tilde{f}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}')$ . Further, let  $\mathbf{e} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $\hat{f}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) = \tilde{g}(\mathbf{x})$ . Then the first  $m$  coordinates of  $\mathbf{e}$  must be zero<sup>39</sup> and we can choose  $\mathbf{b} = \mathbf{b}' + \mathbf{e}$ . We have the following equations,

$$\begin{aligned} \hat{f}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) + (\hat{f} - \hat{f}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) &= \tilde{g}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x}) + (\tilde{g} - \tilde{g}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x}) \\ \Leftrightarrow \tilde{f}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) + (\hat{f} - \hat{f}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) &= \tilde{g}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x}) + (\tilde{g} - \tilde{g}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x}) \quad (\text{as } \hat{f}^{[d]} = \tilde{f}^{[d]}). \end{aligned}$$

Since  $\tilde{f}^{[d]}$  has only  $x_1, x_2, \dots, x_m$  variables and the first  $m$  coordinates of  $\mathbf{e}$  are zero, the above statement is equivalent to

$$\tilde{f}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x}) + (\hat{f} - \hat{f}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) = \tilde{g}^{[d]}(\mathbf{x}) + (\tilde{g} - \tilde{g}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x})$$

---

<sup>39</sup>as  $b_1, b_2, \dots, b_m$  can be solved uniquely

$$\Leftrightarrow (\hat{f} - \hat{f}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{e}) = (\tilde{g} - \tilde{g}^{[d]})(\mathbf{x}) \quad (\text{from Equation (9)}).$$

The polynomials  $\hat{f} - \hat{f}^{[d]}$  and  $\tilde{g} - \tilde{g}^{[d]}$  have degree at most  $d - 1$  and blackboxes for these polynomials can be constructed in  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  time. Therefore the problem reduces to computing a point  $\mathbf{e} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  that asserts translation equivalence of two degree  $(d - 1)$  polynomials.

*Correctness of Algorithm 9:* In steps 4-11, the algorithm carries out variable reduction and computes a part of the translation  $\mathbf{b}$  that we call  $\mathbf{b}'$  in the above argument. The remaining part of  $\mathbf{b}$  (which is the vector  $\mathbf{e}$  above) is computed by carrying out degree reduction in step 12 and then inducting on lower degree polynomials. These parts are then added appropriately in step 17, and finally  $\mathbf{a}$  is recovered in step 20.  $\square$

**Lemma 2.2 (restated):** *There is a randomized algorithm which when given blackbox access to an  $n$  variate degree  $d$  polynomial  $f$ , computes a basis of  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  in time  $\text{poly}(n, d, \beta)$  where  $\beta$  is the bit length of the coefficients in  $f$ .*

*Proof.* Recall, the Lie algebra of  $f$  is the set of all matrices  $E = (e_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} e_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i} = 0$ . Hence,  $\mathfrak{g}_f$  is the space of linear dependencies of the polynomials  $x_j \cdot \frac{\partial f}{\partial x_i}$  for  $i, j \in [n]$ . Using Observation 2.3, we can derive blackboxes for these  $n^2$  polynomials and then compute a basis of the space of linear dependencies with high probability using Claim 2.2.  $\square$

## C Proof of lemmas and claims in Section 3

**Lemma 3.1 (restated):** *Let  $\mathcal{W}_1, \mathcal{W}_2, \mathcal{W}_3$  be the following sets (spaces) of matrices:*

1.  $\mathcal{W}_1$  consists of all matrices  $D = (d_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that  $D$  is diagonal and

$$\sum_{i=1}^n d_{ii} x_i \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0.$$

2.  $\mathcal{W}_2$  consists of all matrices  $B = (b_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} b_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0,$$

where in every summand  $b_{ij} \neq 0$  only if  $x_i \neq x_j$  and  $x_i, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_l$  for some  $l \in [d]$ .

3.  $\mathcal{W}_3$  consists of all matrices  $C = (c_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} c_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0,$$

where in every summand  $c_{ij} \neq 0$  only if either  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_2, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_1$  or  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_d$ .

Then  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} = \mathcal{W}_1 \oplus \mathcal{W}_2 \oplus \mathcal{W}_3$ .

---

**Algorithm 9** Translation equivalence test

---

INPUT: Blackbox access to two  $n$  variate, degree  $d$  polynomials  $f$  and  $g$ .

OUTPUT: A point  $\mathbf{a} \in \mathbb{F}^n$  such that  $f(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{x})$ , if such an  $\mathbf{a}$  exists.

1. Set  $\ell = d$ ,  $p = f$  and  $q = g$ .
- 2.
3. **while**  $\ell > 0$  **do**
4. Using Algorithm 8 find an  $m$  and an  $A_\ell \in \text{GL}(n)$  such that the variables  $x_{m+1}, x_{m+2}, \dots, x_n$  do not appear in  $p^{[\ell]}(A_\ell \mathbf{x})$ . /\* With high probability  $m$  is the number of essential variables in  $p^{[\ell]}$ . \*/
5. Let  $\tilde{p} = p(A_\ell \mathbf{x})$  and  $\tilde{q} = q(A_\ell \mathbf{x})$ . Construct blackbox access to  $\tilde{p}^{[\ell]}, \tilde{p}^{[\ell-1]}, \tilde{q}^{[\ell]}, \tilde{q}^{[\ell-1]}$  and  $\partial_{x_i} \tilde{p}^{[\ell]}$  for  $i \in [m]$ .
6. Check if  $\tilde{p}^{[\ell]} = \tilde{q}^{[\ell]}$ . If not, output ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’ and stop. /\* The check succeeds with high probability. \*/
7. Solve for unique  $b_1, b_2, \dots, b_m$  satisfying

$$\sum_{i=1}^m b_i \cdot \frac{\partial \tilde{p}^{[\ell]}}{\partial x_i} = \tilde{q}^{[\ell-1]} - \tilde{p}^{[\ell-1]} \quad (\text{using the random substitution idea in Claim 2.2}).$$

If the solving fails, output ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’. /\* This step succeeds with high probability if  $m$  is the number of essential variables in  $p^{[\ell]}$  in step 4. \*/

8. **if**  $m = n$  **then**
  9.     Set  $\mathbf{b}_\ell = (b_1 \ b_2 \ \dots \ b_n)$  and exit while loop.
  10. **else**
  11.     Set  $\mathbf{b}_\ell = (b_1 \ b_2 \ \dots \ b_m \ 0 \ \dots \ 0) \in \mathbb{F}^n$ .
  12.     Construct blackbox access to  $(\tilde{p} - \tilde{p}^{[\ell]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}_\ell)$  and  $(\tilde{q} - \tilde{q}^{[\ell]})(\mathbf{x})$ . Set  $p = (\tilde{p} - \tilde{p}^{[\ell]})(\mathbf{x} + \mathbf{b}_\ell)$ ,  $q = (\tilde{q} - \tilde{q}^{[\ell]})(\mathbf{x})$  and  $\ell = \ell - 1$ .
  13.     **end if**
  14. **end while**
  - 15.
  16. **while**  $\ell < d$  **do**
  17.     Set  $\mathbf{b}_{\ell+1} = \mathbf{b}_{\ell+1} + A_\ell \mathbf{b}_\ell$ .
  18.     Set  $\ell = \ell + 1$ .
  19. **end while**
  20. Set  $\mathbf{a} = A_d \mathbf{b}_d$ .
  - 21.
  22. Pick a point  $\mathbf{c}$  uniformly at random from  $S^n \subset \mathbb{F}^n$  with  $|S| = d \cdot \text{poly}(n)$  and check whether  $f(\mathbf{c} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{c})$ . /\* With high probability  $f(\mathbf{c} + \mathbf{a}) \neq g(\mathbf{c})$  if  $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent. \*/
  23. **if**  $f(\mathbf{c} + \mathbf{a}) = g(\mathbf{c})$  **then**
  24.     Output the point  $\mathbf{a}$ .
  25. **else**
  26.     Output ‘ $f$  and  $g$  are not translation equivalent’.
  27. **end if**
-

*Proof.* Since  $\mathcal{W}_1 \cap \mathcal{W}_2 = (\mathcal{W}_1 + \mathcal{W}_2) \cap \mathcal{W}_3 = \{\mathbf{0}_n\}$ , where  $\mathbf{0}_n$  is the  $n \times n$  all zero matrix, it is sufficient to show  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} = \mathcal{W}_1 + \mathcal{W}_2 + \mathcal{W}_3$ . By definition,  $\mathcal{W}_1 + \mathcal{W}_2 + \mathcal{W}_3 \subseteq \mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . We now show that  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} \subseteq \mathcal{W}_1 + \mathcal{W}_2 + \mathcal{W}_3$ . Let  $E = (e_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  be a matrix in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . Then  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} e_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$ . We focus on a term  $x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i}$  and observe the following:

- (a) If  $x_i = x_j$  then the monomials of  $x_i \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i}$  are also monomials of IMM. Such monomials do not appear in any term  $x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i}$ , where  $x_i \neq x_j$ .
- (b) If  $x_i \neq x_j$  and  $x_i, x_j$  belong to the same  $\mathbf{x}_l$  then every monomial in  $x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i}$  has exactly one variable from every  $\mathbf{x}_k$  for  $k \in [d]$ . Such monomials do not appear in a term  $x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i}$ , where  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_l$  and  $x_j \in \mathbf{x}_k$  and  $l \neq k$ .

Due to this monomial disjointness, an equation  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} e_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$  corresponding to  $E$  can be split into three equations:

1.  $\sum_{i=1}^n d_{ii} x_i \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$ .
2.  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} b_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$ , where  $b_{ij} \neq 0$  in a term only if  $x_i \neq x_j$  and  $x_i, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_l$  for some  $l \in [d]$ .
3.  $\sum_{i,j \in [n]} c_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0$ , where  $c_{ij} \neq 0$  in a term only if  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_l$  and  $x_j \in \mathbf{x}_k$  for  $l \neq k$ .

Hence every  $E = (e_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  equals  $D + B + C$  where

- $D \in \mathcal{W}_1$  is a diagonal matrix,
- $B \in \mathcal{W}_2$  is a block-diagonal<sup>40</sup> matrix with diagonal entries zero,
- $C$  is a matrix with nonzero entries appearing outside the above block-diagonal.

To complete the proof of the lemma we show the following.

**Claim C.1.** *Except those entries of  $C$  whose rows and columns are indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_2$  and  $\mathbf{x}_1$  variables respectively, or  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_d$  variables respectively, all the other entries are zero.*

*Proof.* In a term  $x_{pq}^{(l)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}}$  where  $l \neq k$ , every monomial has two variables from  $\mathbf{x}_l$  and no variable from  $\mathbf{x}_k$ . Hence from the equation corresponding to  $C$  we get separate equations for every pair  $(l, k)$  due to monomial disjointness:

$$\sum_{p \in [w_{l-1}], q \in [w_l]} \sum_{i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]} c_{pq,ij} x_{pq}^{(l)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}} = 0, \quad \text{where } l \neq k.$$

Collecting coefficients corresponding to  $\frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}}$  in the above equation we get

$$\sum_{i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]} \ell_{ij}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}} = 0, \quad \text{where } \ell_{ij}^{(k)} \text{ is a linear form in the variables from } \mathbf{x}_l. \quad (10)$$

---

<sup>40</sup> An entry is in the block-diagonal if and only if the variables labelling the row and column of the entry are in the same  $\mathbf{x}_l$  for some  $l \in [d]$ .



Figure 6 depicts a term  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}}$  using an ABP that computes it. So the LHS of the above equation can be computed by an ABP B that has edge labels identical to that of the ABP for IMM, except for the edges in layer  $k$ . The  $(i, j)$ -th edge of layer  $k$  in B is labelled by  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)}$ . Suppose  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)} \neq 0$  and the

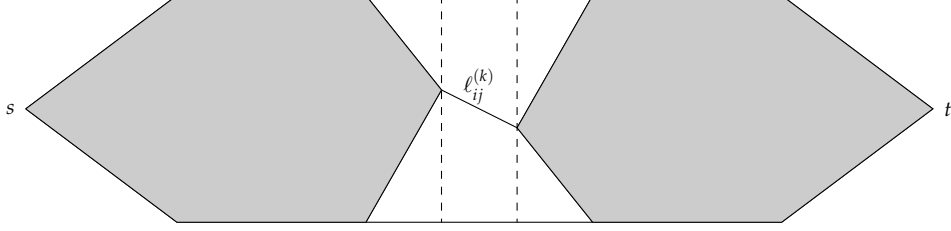


Figure 6: An ABP computing the term  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}}$

coefficient of the variable  $x_{pq}^{(l)}$  in  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)}$  is nonzero, i.e.  $c_{pq,ij} \neq 0$ . If  $(l, k)$  is neither  $(1, 2)$  nor  $(d, d - 1)$  then the assumption  $c_{pq,ij} \neq 0$  leads to a contradiction as follows.

Consider an  $s$  to  $t$  path  $P$  in B that goes through the  $(i, j)$ -th edge of layer  $k$  (which is labelled by  $\ell_{ij}^{(k)}$ ) but excludes the  $(p, q)$ -th edge of layer  $l$  (which is labelled by  $x_{pq}^{(l)}$ ), the  $(p, i)$ -th edge of layer  $k - 1$  if  $l = k - 1$  and the  $(j, q)$ -th edge of layer  $k + 1$  if  $l = k + 1$  (we can notice this is always possible since  $(l, k)$  is neither  $(1, 2)$  nor  $(d, d - 1)$ ). Then, if we retain the variables labelling the edges of  $P$  outside the layer  $k$  and the variable  $x_{pq}^{(l)}$ , and set every other variable to zero then  $P$  becomes the unique  $s$  to  $t$  path in B with nonzero weight (since  $c_{pq,ij} \neq 0$ ). But this contradicts the fact that ABP B is computing an identically zero polynomial (by Equation (10)).  $\square$

Therefore,  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} \subseteq \mathcal{W}_1 + \mathcal{W}_2 + \mathcal{W}_3$  implying  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}} = \mathcal{W}_1 \oplus \mathcal{W}_2 \oplus \mathcal{W}_3$ .  $\square$

**Lemma 3.2 (restated):** The space  $\mathcal{W}_3 = \mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} \oplus \mathcal{W}_3^{(b)}$  where  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} = \mathcal{A}_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{A}_{w_2}$  and  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(b)} = \mathcal{A}'_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}'_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{A}'_{w_{d-2}}$  such that for every  $i \in [w_2]$   $\mathcal{A}_i$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_1 \times w_1$  anti-symmetric matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$ , and for every  $j \in [w_{d-2}]$   $\mathcal{A}'_j$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}$  anti-symmetric matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$ . Hence  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_3) = \frac{1}{2} [w_1 w_2 (w_1 - 1) + w_{d-1} w_{d-2} (w_{d-1} - 1)]$ .

*Proof.* Recall,  $\mathcal{W}_3$  is the space of all matrices  $C = (c_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} c_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0, \quad (11)$$

where in every nonzero summand either  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_2, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_1$  or  $x_i \in \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_d$ . In Equation (11) every monomial in a term  $x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}}$  has two variables from  $\mathbf{x}_1$ . Similarly, every monomial in a term  $x_p^{(d)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(d-1)}}$  has two variables from  $\mathbf{x}_d$  respectively. Owing to monomial disjointness, Equation (11) gives two equations

$$\sum_{r \in [w_2]} \sum_{p,q \in [w_1]} c_{pqr}^{(1)} x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}} = 0, \quad \text{and} \quad (12)$$

$$\sum_{q \in [w_{d-2}]} \sum_{p, r \in [w_{d-1}]} c_{pqr}^{(d)} x_p^{(d)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(d-1)}} = 0. \quad (13)$$

Thus  $\mathcal{W}_3 = \mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} \oplus \mathcal{W}_3^{(b)}$  where  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$  consists of matrices satisfying Equation (12) and  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(b)}$  consists of matrices satisfying Equation (13). We argue the following about  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$ .

**Claim C.2.**  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} = \mathcal{A}_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{A}_{w_2}$  where every  $\mathcal{A}_i$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_1 \times w_1$  anti-symmetric matrices over  $\mathbb{F}$ .

*Proof.* Figure 7 depicts an ABP computing the term  $x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}}$ . Every monomial in  $c_{pqr}^{(1)} x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}}$  is divisible by  $x_p^{(1)} x_q^{(1)}$ . The only other term in Equation (12) that contains monomials divisible



Figure 7: An ABP computing the term  $x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}}$

by  $x_p^{(1)} x_q^{(1)}$  is  $c_{qpr}^{(1)} x_q^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pr}^{(2)}}$ . Figure 8 depicts an ABP computing  $x_q^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pr}^{(2)}}$ . Since the terms in



Figure 8: An ABP computing the term  $x_q^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pr}^{(2)}}$

Figures 7 and 8 have no monomials in common with any other term in Equation (12) it must be that  $c_{pqr}^{(1)} = -c_{qpr}^{(1)}$ . Moreover, if  $p = q$  then  $c_{pqr}^{(1)} = 0$ . Thus Equation (12) gives an equation for every  $r \in [w_2]$

$$\sum_{p, q \in [w_1], p \neq q} c_{pqr}^{(1)} x_p^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{qr}^{(2)}} = 0, \quad (14)$$

such that the matrix  $C_r = (c_{pqr}^{(1)})_{p, q \in [w_1]} \in \mathbb{F}^{w_1 \times w_1}$  is anti-symmetric. Further any anti-symmetric matrix can be used to get an equation like Equation (14). Thus, as shown in Figure 9, every matrix  $C^{(a)} \in \mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$  is such that for every  $r \in [w_2]$ , the  $w_1 \times w_1$  submatrix (say  $C_r^{(a)}$ ) defined by the rows labelled by the  $x_{qr}^{(2)}$  variables and the columns labelled by the  $x_p^{(1)}$  variables for  $p, q \in [w_1]$

is anti-symmetric. Also, any matrix satisfying the above properties belongs to  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$ . Naturally,

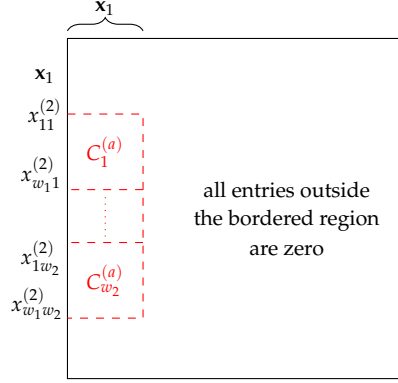


Figure 9: A matrix  $C^{(a)}$  in  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)}$

if we define  $\mathcal{A}_r$  to be the space of  $n \times n$  matrices such that the  $w_1 \times w_1$  submatrix defined by the rows labelled by the  $x_{qr}^{(2)}$  variables and the columns labelled by the  $x_p^{(1)}$  variables for  $p, q \in [w_1]$  is anti-symmetric and all other entries are zero then  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(a)} = \mathcal{A}_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{A}_{w_2}$ .  $\square$

Similarly, it can be shown that  $\mathcal{W}_3^{(b)} = \mathcal{A}'_1 \oplus \mathcal{A}'_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{A}'_{w_{d-2}}$  where every  $\mathcal{A}'_i$  is isomorphic to the space of  $w_{d-1} \times w_{d-1}$  anti-symmetric matrices. This completes the proof of Lemma 3.2.  $\square$

**Lemma 3.3 (restated):** The space  $\mathcal{W}_2 = \mathcal{B}_1 \oplus \mathcal{B}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{B}_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d-1]$ ,  $\mathcal{B}_k$  is isomorphic to the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}).$$

Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_2) = \sum_{k=1}^{d-1} (w_k^2 - w_k)$ .

*Proof.* Recall  $w_0 = w_d = 1$  and  $\mathcal{Z}_{w_k}$  denotes the space of  $w_k \times w_k$  matrix with diagonal entries 0, and  $\mathcal{W}_2$  is the space of all matrices  $B = (b_{ij})_{i,j \in [n]}$  such that

$$\sum_{i,j \in [n]} b_{ij} x_j \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i} = 0, \quad (15)$$

where in every term  $b_{ij} \neq 0$  only if  $x_i \neq x_j$  and  $x_i, x_j \in \mathbf{x}_l$  for some  $l \in [d]$ . The following observation is easy to verify.

**Observation C.1.** Suppose  $l \in [2, d-1]$ . A term  $x_{i_1 j_1}^{(l)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{i_2 j_2}^{(l)}}$  where  $i_1 \neq i_2$  and  $j_1 \neq j_2$  does not share a monomial with any other term in Equation (15).

Hence for  $l \in [2, d-1]$ , terms of the kind  $x_{i_1 j_1}^{(l)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{i_2 j_2}^{(l)}}$  where  $i_1 \neq i_2$  and  $j_1 \neq j_2$  are absent in

Equation (15). A monomial appearing in a nonzero term of Equation (15) is of the form  $x_{i_1}^{(1)} \cdot x_{i_1 i_2}^{(2)} \cdots x_{i_{k-1} i_k}^{(k)} \cdot x_{i'_k i_{k+1}}^{(k+1)} \cdots x_{i_{d-1} i_d}^{(d-1)} \cdot x_{i_d}^{(d)}$  where  $i_k \neq i'_k$ , for some  $k \in [d-1]$ . We say such a monomial is broken at the  $k$ -th interface. Observe the following.

**Observation C.2.** The terms  $x_{pr}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pq}^{(k)}}$  where  $p \in [w_{k-1}]$ ,  $q, r \in [w_k]$ ,  $q \neq r$ , and  $x_{mj}^{(k+1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k+1)}}$  where  $i, m \in [w_k]$ ,  $j \in [w_{k+1}]$ ,  $i \neq m$  are the only two whose monomials are broken at the  $k$ -th interface.

Thus from Equation (15) we get  $(d-1)$  equations one for each interface by considering cancellations of monomials broken at that interface. For  $k \in [2, d-2]$ , let  $\mathcal{B}_k$  be the space of all  $n \times n$  matrices  $B_k$  such that

1. the entry corresponding to the row labelled by  $x_{pq}^{(k)}$  and the column labelled by  $x_{pr}^{(k)}$  is  $b_{pq, pr}^{(k)} \in \mathbb{F}$  for  $p \in [w_{k-1}]$ ,  $q, r \in [w_k]$  and  $q \neq r$ ,
2. the entry corresponding to the row labelled by  $x_{ij}^{(k+1)}$  and the column labelled by  $x_{mj}^{(k+1)}$  is  $b_{ij, mj}^{(k+1)} \in \mathbb{F}$  for  $i, m \in [w_k]$ ,  $j \in [w_{k+1}]$  and  $i \neq m$ ,
3. all other entries of  $B_k$  are zero, and
- 4.

$$\sum_{p \in [w_{k-1}], q, r \in [w_k], q \neq r} b_{pq, pr}^{(k)} x_{pr}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pq}^{(k)}} + \sum_{i, m \in [w_k], j \in [w_{k+1}], i \neq m} b_{ij, mj}^{(k+1)} x_{mj}^{(k+1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k+1)}} = 0. \quad (16)$$

We can define spaces  $\mathcal{B}_1$  and  $\mathcal{B}_{d-1}$  similarly considering monomials broken at the first and the last interface respectively. As Equation (15) can be split into  $(d-1)$  equations, one for every interface,  $\mathcal{W}_2 = \mathcal{B}_1 + \mathcal{B}_2 + \cdots + \mathcal{B}_{d-1}$ . Since the spaces  $\mathcal{B}_1, \dots, \mathcal{B}_{d-1}$  control different entries of  $n \times n$  matrices,  $\mathcal{W}_2 = \mathcal{B}_1 \oplus \mathcal{B}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{B}_{d-1}$ .

**Claim C.3.** For  $k \in [2, d-2]$ ,  $\mathcal{B}_k$  is isomorphic to the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}).$$

*Proof.* Collecting same derivative terms in Equation (16) we get

$$\sum_{p \in [w_{k-1}], q \in [w_k]} \ell_{pq}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{pq}^{(k)}} + \sum_{i \in [w_k], j \in [w_{k+1}]} \ell_{ij}^{(k+1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k+1)}} = 0, \quad (17)$$

where  $\ell_{pq}^{(k)}$  is a linear form containing variables  $x_{pr}^{(k)}$  such that  $r \neq q$ , and  $\ell_{ij}^{(k+1)}$  is a linear form containing variables  $x_{mj}^{(k+1)}$  such that  $m \neq i$ . Here is a succinct way to write Equation (17):

$$Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q'_k \cdot Q_{k+1} \cdot Q_{k+2} \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d + Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_k \cdot Q'_{k+1} \cdot Q_{k+2} \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d = 0, \quad (18)$$

where  $Q_1, \dots, Q_d$  are matrices as in Section 2.3,  $Q'_k = (\ell_{pq}^{(k)})_{p \in [w_{k-1}], q \in [w_k]}$  and  $Q'_{k+1} = (\ell_{ij}^{(k+1)})_{i \in [w_k], j \in [w_{k+1}]}$ . This implies

$$Q'_k \cdot Q_{k+1} + Q_k \cdot Q'_{k+1} = 0,$$

as  $Q_1, \dots, Q_d$  have distinct sets of variables, and the variables appearing in  $Q'_k$  and  $Q'_{k+1}$  are the same as in  $Q_k$  and  $Q_{k+1}$  respectively. The variable disjointness of  $Q_k$  and  $Q_{k+1}$  can be exploited to infer  $Q'_{k+1} = Z \cdot Q_{k+1}$  and  $Q'_k = -Q_k \cdot Z$  where  $Z$  is in  $\mathbb{F}^{w_k \times w_k}$  (even if  $Q_k, Q_{k+1}$  may not be square matrices). As the linear form  $\ell_{pq}^{(k)}$  is devoid of the variable  $x_{pq}^{(k)}$ , it must be that  $Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_k}$ . Moreover, any  $Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_k}$  can be used along with the relations  $Q'_{k+1} = Z \cdot Q_{k+1}$  and  $Q'_k = -Q_k \cdot Z$  to satisfy Equation (18) and hence also Equations (16) and (17).

Let  $Z = (z_{im})_{i,m \in [w_k]}$ . Since  $Q'_{k+1} = Z \cdot Q_{k+1}$ , the coefficient of  $x_{mj}^{(k+1)}$  in  $\ell_{ij}^{(k+1)}$  is  $z_{im}$  for every  $j \in [w_{k+1}]$ . Hence in Equation (16),  $b_{ij,mj}^{(k+1)} = z_{im}$  for every  $j \in [w_{k+1}]$ . Similarly, since  $Q'_k = -Q_k \cdot Z$  the coefficient of  $x_{pr}^{(k)}$  in  $\ell_{pq}^{(k)}$  is  $-z_{rq}$  for every  $p \in [w_{k-1}]$ . Hence in Equation (16)  $b_{pq,pr}^{(k)} = -z_{rq}$  for every  $p \in [w_{k-1}]$ . Thus the submatrix of  $B_k$  defined by the rows and columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  looks like

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k}$$

where  $t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1})$  and all other entries in  $B_k$  are zero. Hence  $\mathcal{B}_k$  is isomorphic to the space generated by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the above kind. This proves the claim.  $\square$

We can similarly show that  $\mathcal{B}_1$  is isomorphic to the space generated by square matrices of the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_2} \otimes Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_1 \times t_1} \quad \text{where } Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_1} \text{ and } t_1 = w_1 + w_1 w_2,$$

and  $\mathcal{B}_{d-1}$  is isomorphic to the space generated by square matrices of the form

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Z^T \otimes I_{w_{d-2}} & 0 \\ 0 & Z \end{bmatrix}_{t_{d-1} \times t_{d-1}} \quad \text{where } Z \in \mathcal{Z}_{w_{d-1}} \text{ and } t_{d-1} = w_{d-1} w_{d-2} + w_{d-1}.$$

This completes the proof of Lemma 3.3.  $\square$

**Lemma 3.4 (restated):** *The space  $\mathcal{W}_1$  contains the space  $\mathcal{D}_1 \oplus \mathcal{D}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{D}_{d-1}$  such that for every  $k \in [d-1]$ ,  $\mathcal{D}_k$  is isomorphic to the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form*

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Y \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Y \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Y \in \mathcal{Y}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}).$$

Hence,  $\dim(\mathcal{W}_1) \geq \sum_{k=1}^{d-1} w_k$ .

*Proof.* The proof is similar to the proof of Lemma 3.3. Recall  $w_0 = w_d = 1$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_{w_k}$  denotes the space of  $w_k \times w_k$  diagonal matrices. Every  $D \in \mathcal{W}_1$  satisfies an equation of the following form

$$\sum_{i \in [w_1]} d_i^{(1)} x_i^{(1)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i^{(1)}} + \sum_{k=2}^{d-1} \sum_{i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]} d_{ij}^{(k)} x_{ij}^{(k)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_{ij}^{(k)}} + \sum_{i \in [w_{d-1}]} d_i^{(d)} x_i^{(d)} \cdot \frac{\partial \text{IMM}}{\partial x_i^{(d)}} = 0.$$

A succinct way to write the above equation is

$$\sum_{k=1}^d Q_1 Q_2 \cdots Q_{k-1} Q'_k Q_{k+1} \cdots Q_d = 0, \quad (19)$$

where  $Q'_1 = (d_i^{(1)} x_i^{(1)})_{i \in [w_1]}$  is a row vector,  $Q'_d = (d_i^{(d)} x_i^{(d)})_{i \in [w_{d-1}]}^T$  is a column vector,  $Q'_k = (d_{ij}^{(k)} x_{ij}^{(k)})_{i \in [w_{k-1}], j \in [w_k]}$ , and  $Q_1, \dots, Q_d$  are matrices as in Section 2.3. For every  $k \in [d-1]$ , let us focus on those  $D_k \in \mathcal{W}_1$  for which the matrices  $Q'_1, \dots, Q'_{k-1}, Q'_{k+2}, \dots, Q'_d$  are zero in Equation (19). Such a  $D_k$  satisfies the following equation,

$$Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q'_k \cdot Q_{k+1} \cdots Q_d + Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_k \cdot Q'_{k+1} \cdots Q_d = 0. \quad (20)$$

Using a similar argument as in the proof of Lemma 3.3 we get  $Q'_{k+1} = Y \cdot Q_{k+1}$  and  $Q'_k = -Q_k \cdot Y$  where  $Y \in \mathcal{Y}_{w_k}$ . Further, any  $Y \in \mathcal{Y}_{w_k}$  can be used along with the relations  $Q'_{k+1} = Y \cdot Q_{k+1}$  and  $Q'_k = -Q_k \cdot Y$  to satisfy Equation (20). The set of  $D_k \in \mathcal{W}_1$  satisfying Equation (20) forms an  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space; call it  $\mathcal{D}_k$ . Every  $D_k \in \mathcal{D}_k$  is such that the submatrix defined by the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  and  $\mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  looks like

$$\begin{bmatrix} -Y \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes Y \end{bmatrix}_{t_k \times t_k} \quad \text{where } Y \in \mathcal{Y}_{w_k} \text{ and } t_k = w_k(w_{k-1} + w_{k+1}),$$

and all other entries in  $D_k$  are zero. Moreover, any  $n \times n$  matrix with this structure is in  $\mathcal{D}_k$ . Thus  $\mathcal{D}_k$  is isomorphic to the space of all  $t_k \times t_k$  matrices of the form shown above. It can also be easily verified that every matrix in  $\mathcal{D}_1 + \dots + \mathcal{D}_{d-1}$  can be expressed *uniquely* as a sum of matrices in these spaces. Hence  $\mathcal{W}_1 \supseteq \mathcal{D}_1 \oplus \mathcal{D}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{D}_{d-1}$  completing the proof of Lemma 3.4.  $\square$

**Claim 3.3 (restated):** No invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  is properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}_k$  for  $k \in [2, d-1]$ .

*Proof.* Let  $\mathcal{U} \subseteq \mathcal{U}_k$  be an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . From Claim 3.2 it follows that  $\mathcal{U}$  is a coordinate subspace. For  $t \in \mathbb{N}$ , let  $\tilde{1}_t \stackrel{\text{def}}{=} 1_t - I_t$ , where  $1_t$  is the  $t \times t$  all one matrix. From Lemma 3.3, there are matrices  $B_{k-1}$  and  $B_k$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  such that the submatrix of  $B_{k-1}$  restricted to the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{k-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_k$  looks like

$$\begin{bmatrix} -\tilde{1}_{w_{k-1}} \otimes I_{w_{k-2}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_k} \otimes \tilde{1}_{w_{k-1}} \end{bmatrix}, \text{ and}$$

the submatrix in  $B_k$  restricted to the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k \uplus \mathbf{x}_{k+1}$  looks like

$$\begin{bmatrix} \tilde{1}_{w_k} \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_{k+1}} \otimes -\tilde{1}_{w_k} \end{bmatrix}.$$



From Lemma 3.4, there is a diagonal matrix  $D_{k-1}$  in  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  such that the submatrix restricted to the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{k-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_k$  looks like

$$\begin{bmatrix} -I_{w_{k-1}} \otimes I_{w_{k-2}} & 0 \\ 0 & I_{w_k} \otimes I_{w_{k-1}} \end{bmatrix}.$$

Let  $L = B_{k-1} + B_k + D_{k-1}$ . The submatrix of  $L$  restricted to the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  looks as shown in Figure 10. For notational simplicity we write  $w_{k-1}$  as

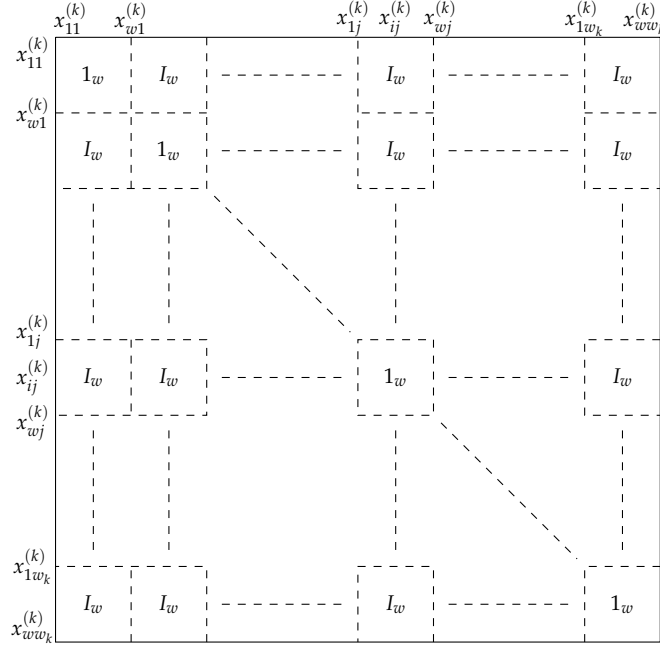


Figure 10: Submatrix of  $L$  restricted to rows/columns indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_k$

$w$  in Figure 10. If  $e_x$  is a unit vector in  $\mathcal{U}$ , where  $x = x_{ij}^{(k)}$  is a variable in  $\mathbf{x}_k$  then the matrix  $L$  maps  $e_x$  to  $Le_x$  which is the column of  $L$  labelled by the variable  $x$ . This column vector has all entries zero except for the rows labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k$ . Restricting to these rows and looking at Figure 10, we infer that the rows of  $Le_x$  labelled by the variables  $x_{1j}^{(k)}, x_{2j}^{(k)}, \dots, x_{w_{k-1}j}^{(k)}$  are 1 (in particular, these entries are nonzero). We use this knowledge and that  $Le_x \in \mathcal{U}$  to make the following observation, the proof of which is immediate from Claim 3.2.

**Observation C.3.** *If  $e_x \in \mathcal{U}$ , where  $x = x_{ij}^{(k)}$  then  $e_{x'} \in \mathcal{U}$  for every  $x' \in \{x_{1j}^{(k)}, x_{2j}^{(k)}, \dots, x_{w_{k-1}j}^{(k)}\}$ .*

Moreover, it follows from the presence of  $I_w$  matrices in Figure 10 that for every  $j' \in [w_k]$  there is the variable  $y = x_{ij'}^{(k)}$  such that the row labelled by  $y$  in  $Le_x$  is 1, implying<sup>41</sup>  $e_y \in \mathcal{U}$ . Hence from Observation C.3,  $e_{y'} \in \mathcal{U}$  for every  $y' \in \{x_{1j'}^{(k)}, \dots, x_{w_{k-1}j'}^{(k)}\}$ . Since this is true for every  $j' \in [w_k]$ ,  $e_y \in \mathcal{U}$  for every variable  $y \in \mathbf{x}_k$  implying  $\mathcal{U} = \mathcal{U}_k$ .  $\square$

<sup>41</sup>follows again from Claim 3.2.

**Claim 3.4 (restated):** *The invariant subspaces  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  are irreducible, and the only invariant subspace properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ) is  $\mathcal{U}_2$  (respectively  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1}$ ).*

*Proof.* We prove the claim for  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ , the proof for  $\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  is similar. Suppose  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2} = \mathcal{V} \oplus \mathcal{W}$  where  $\mathcal{V}, \mathcal{W}$  are invariant subspaces of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  (and so also coordinate subspaces). A unit vector  $e_x$ , where  $x \in \mathbf{x}_1$  is either in  $\mathcal{V}$  or  $\mathcal{W}$ . Suppose  $e_x \in \mathcal{V}$ ; we will show that  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ . Without loss of generality, let  $x = x_1^{(1)}$ . Arguing as in the proof of the previous claim, we infer that there is a matrix  $M \in \mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$  such that the submatrix of  $M$  restricted to the rows and the columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2$  looks as shown in Figure 11, in which  $w = w_1$  and  $C$  is a  $w_1 \times w_1$  anti-symmetric matrix with all non-diagonal entries nonzero. All the other entries of  $M$  are zero. The vector  $Me_x$  is the

	$x_1^{(1)}$	$x_{11}^{(2)}$	$x_{12}^{(2)}$	$x_{13}^{(2)}$	$x_{1w_2}^{(2)}$	$x_{ww_2}^{(2)}$
$x_1^{(1)}$	$-1_w$					0's
$x_{11}^{(2)}$	$C$	$1_w$	$I_w$	---		$I_w$
$x_{12}^{(2)}$	$C$	$I_w$	$1_w$	---		$I_w$
$x_{13}^{(2)}$						
$x_{1w_2}^{(2)}$						
$x_{ww_2}^{(2)}$	$C$	$I_w$	$I_w$	---		$1_w$

Figure 11: Submatrix of  $M$  matrix restricted to rows/columns indexed by  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$

first column of  $M$  and it is zero everywhere except for the rows labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$ . Among these rows, unless  $y \in \{x_{11}^{(2)}, x_{12}^{(2)}, \dots, x_{1w_2}^{(2)}\}$  the row of  $Me_x$  labelled by  $y$  is nonzero. Thus (from Claim 3.2),  $e_y \in \mathcal{V}$  for  $y \in \mathbf{x}_1$  and  $y = x_{ij}^{(2)}$  where  $i \in [2, w_1]$  and  $j \in [w_2]$ . Let  $y = x_{ij}^{(2)}$  for some  $i \in [2, w_1]$  and  $j \in [w_2]$ . From Figure 11, the row of  $Me_y$  labelled by  $x_{1j}^{(2)}$  is nonzero and so, for  $y' = x_{1j}^{(2)}$ ,  $e_{y'}$  is also in  $\mathcal{V}$ . Hence,  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  is irreducible. To argue that the only invariant subspace properly contained in  $\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  is  $\mathcal{U}_2$ , let  $\mathcal{V} \subset \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  be an invariant subspace of  $\mathfrak{g}_{\text{IMM}}$ . From the above argument it follows that  $e_x \notin \mathcal{V}$  for every  $x \in \mathbf{x}_1$  (otherwise  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ ). This implies  $\mathcal{V} \subseteq \mathcal{U}_2$  and from Claim 3.3 we have  $\mathcal{V} = \mathcal{U}_2$ .  $\square$

## D Proof of claims in Section 4

**Claim 4.1 (restated):** *For all  $i \in [s]$ , let  $\mathcal{N}_i$  and  $\mathcal{N}'_i$  be the null spaces of  $g_i(R)$  and  $g_i(R')$ . Then*

1.  $\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{N}_1 \oplus \mathcal{N}_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}_s = \mathcal{N}'_1 \oplus \mathcal{N}'_2 \oplus \dots \oplus \mathcal{N}'_s$ .
2. For all  $i \in [s]$ ,  $\dim(\mathcal{N}_i) = \dim(\mathcal{N}'_i) = \deg_x(g_i)$ .

*Proof.* Since  $\mathcal{N}'_i = A^{-1}\mathcal{N}_i$  and  $A^{-1} \in \text{GL}(n)$ , it is sufficient to show  $\mathbb{F}^n = \mathcal{N}_1 \oplus \mathcal{N}_2 \oplus \cdots \oplus \mathcal{N}_s$  and  $\dim(\mathcal{N}_i) = \deg_x(g_i)$ . Further, observe that each subspace  $\mathcal{N}_i$  is non-trivial – if  $\mathcal{N}_1 = \{0\}$  then for all  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathbb{F}^n$ ,  $h(R) \cdot \mathbf{v} = g_1(R)g_2(R) \cdots g_s(R) \cdot \mathbf{v} = 0$  implying  $g_2(R) \cdots g_s(R) \cdot \mathbf{v} = 0$ . As the characteristic polynomial and the minimal polynomial have the same irreducible factors this gives a contradiction.

To show the sum of  $\mathcal{N}'_i$ 's is a direct sum it is sufficient to show the following: if  $\sum_{l=1}^s \mathbf{u}_l = 0$  where  $\mathbf{u}_l \in \mathcal{N}_l$  then  $\mathbf{u}_l = 0$  for  $l \in [s]$ . Define for  $i \in [s]$

$$\hat{g}_i := \prod_{j=1, j \neq i}^s g_j(x) = \frac{h(x)}{g_i(x)}. \quad (21)$$

Since  $\hat{g}_i(R) \cdot \mathbf{u}_j = 0$  for  $j \neq i$ ,

$$\hat{g}_i(R) \cdot \left( \sum_{l=1}^s \mathbf{u}_l \right) = \hat{g}_i(R) \cdot \mathbf{u}_i = 0. \quad (22)$$

As  $g_i(x)$  and  $\hat{g}_i(x)$  are coprime polynomials, there are  $p_i(x), q_i(x) \in \mathbb{F}[x]$  such that

$$\begin{aligned} p_i(x)g_i(x) + q_i(x)\hat{g}_i(x) &= 1 \Rightarrow p_i(R)g_i(R) + q_i(R)\hat{g}_i(R) = I_n \\ &\Rightarrow (p_i(R)g_i(R)) \cdot \mathbf{u}_i + (q_i(R)\hat{g}_i(R)) \cdot \mathbf{u}_i = \mathbf{u}_i. \end{aligned}$$

Both  $(p_i(R)g_i(R)) \cdot \mathbf{u}_i = 0$  (as  $\mathbf{u}_i \in \mathcal{N}_i$ ) and  $(q_i(R)\hat{g}_i(R)) \cdot \mathbf{u}_i = 0$  (by Equation (22)). Hence  $\mathbf{u}_i = 0$  for all  $i \in [s]$ .

Let  $\tilde{R}$  be the linear map  $R$  restricted to the subspace  $\mathcal{N}_i$  (this is well defined as  $\mathcal{N}_i$  is an invariant subspace of  $R$ ). Then,  $g_i(\tilde{R}) = 0$ . Since  $g_i$  is irreducible, from Cayley-Hamilton theorem it follows that  $g_i$  divides the characteristic polynomial of  $\tilde{R}$  implying  $\deg_x(g_i) \leq \dim(\mathcal{N}_i)$ . As a consequence, we have

$$n = \sum_{i=1}^s \deg_x g_i \leq \sum_{i=1}^s \dim \mathcal{N}_i \leq \dim \mathbb{F}^n = n. \quad (23)$$

Each inequality is an equality, which proves the claim.  $\square$

**Claim 4.2 (restated):** Suppose  $g_i(x)$  is an irreducible factor of the characteristic polynomial  $h_k(x)$  of  $R_k$  (depicted in Figure 4) for some  $k \in [d]$ . Then the following holds:

1. If  $k \in [2, d-1]$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_k$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_k$ ).
2. If  $k = 1$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ ), and if  $k = d$  then  $\mathcal{N}_i \subseteq \mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  (equivalently  $\mathcal{N}'_i \subseteq A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$ ).

*Proof.* Figure 12 depicts the matrix  $h_k(R)$  and as shown in it, call the submatrix restricted to the rows labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_2$  and columns labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$ ,  $M_{k,2}$ ; define  $M_{k,d-1}$  similarly. Let  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{N}_i$ . For every  $j \in [d]$ , let  $\mathbf{v}_j$  be the subvector of  $\mathbf{v}$  restricted to the rows labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_j$ , and  $\mathbf{v}_{1,2}$  (respectively  $\mathbf{v}_{d-1,d}$ ) be the subvector of  $\mathbf{v}$  restricted to the rows labelled

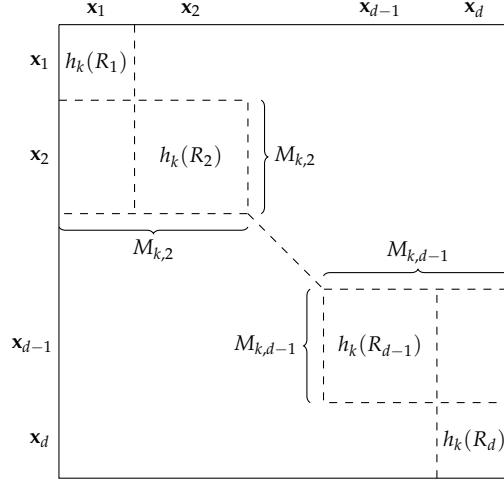


Figure 12: Matrix  $h_k(R)$

by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1 \uplus \mathbf{x}_2$  (respectively  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$ ). Since  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{N}_i$ ,  $g_i(R) \cdot \mathbf{v} = 0$  implying  $h_k(R) \cdot \mathbf{v} = 0$ . Thus we have the following set of equations:

$$\begin{aligned}
 h_k(R_1) \cdot \mathbf{v}_1 &= 0 \\
 M_{k,2} \cdot \mathbf{v}_{1,2} &= 0 \\
 h_k(R_j) \cdot \mathbf{v}_j &= 0 \quad \text{for } j \in [3, d-2] \\
 M_{k,d-1} \cdot \mathbf{v}_{d-1,d} &= 0 \\
 h_k(R_d) \cdot \mathbf{v}_d &= 0.
 \end{aligned} \tag{24}$$

Case a:  $k \in [2, d-1]$ ; since  $h_j(x)$  is the characteristic polynomial of  $R_j$ ,  $h_j(R_j) = 0$  implying  $h_j(R_j) \cdot \mathbf{v}_j = 0$  for every  $j \in [d]$ . As  $k \neq 1$ ,  $h_k(x)$  and  $h_1(x)$  are coprime and from Equation (24)  $h_k(R_1) \cdot \mathbf{v}_1 = 0$ . Hence,  $\mathbf{v}_1 = 0$  and for a similar reason  $\mathbf{v}_d = 0$  as  $k \neq d$ . Thus in Equation (24) we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 M_{k,2} \cdot \mathbf{v}_{1,2} &= h_k(R_2) \cdot \mathbf{v}_2 = 0 \\
 M_{k,d-1} \cdot \mathbf{v}_{d-1,d} &= h_k(R_{d-1}) \cdot \mathbf{v}_{d-1} = 0.
 \end{aligned}$$

Therefore for every  $j \in [d]$ ,  $h_k(R_j) \cdot \mathbf{v}_j = 0$ . If  $j \neq k$  then  $h_j(x)$  and  $h_k(x)$  are coprime, thus from  $h_j(R_j) \cdot \mathbf{v}_j = 0$  we infer  $\mathbf{v}_j = 0$  and hence  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{U}_k$ .

Case b:  $k = 1$  or  $k = d$ ; let  $k = 1$ , the proof for  $k = d$  is similar. Since  $h_k(R_d) \cdot \mathbf{v}_d = 0$ ,  $h_d(R_d) \cdot \mathbf{v}_d = 0$ , and  $h_k(x)$ ,  $h_d(x)$  are coprime, we get  $\mathbf{v}_d = 0$ . Hence from Equation (24),

$$M_{k,d-1} \cdot \mathbf{v}_{d-1,d} = h_k(R_{d-1}) \cdot \mathbf{v}_{d-1} = 0.$$

Again for  $j \in [3, d]$ ,  $h_k(R_j) \cdot \mathbf{v}_j = 0$  and  $h_j(x)$ ,  $h_k(x)$  are coprime for every  $j \neq k$ . Hence  $\mathbf{v}_j = 0$  for  $j \in [3, d]$  implying  $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{U}_{1,2}$ .  $\square$

## E Proof of lemma and claim in Section 5

**Lemma 5.2 (restated):** If  $f = X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  is the output of Algorithm 5 then there is a permutation  $\sigma$  on  $[3, d-2]$  such that the following hold:

1. For every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ ,  $\mathcal{Y}_k = \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(k)}$ .
2. Either  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  respectively, or  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  respectively.

*Proof.* Assume  $\mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d$  are the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  respectively. In this case we will show  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  respectively<sup>42</sup>. Hence,  $u_1 = w_1 + w_1 w_2$ ,  $u_2 = w_1 w_2$ ,  $u_{d-1} = w_{d-2} w_{d-1}$  and  $u_d = w_{d-1} + w_{d-2} w_{d-1}$ . From the order of the columns in  $V_1$  and  $V_d$  we have  $V_1 = A^{-1}E_1$  and  $V_d = A^{-1}E_d$ , where  $E_1$  and  $E_d$  are  $n \times u_1$  and  $n \times u_d$  matrices respectively and they look as shown in Figure 13. The rows of  $E_1$  and  $E_d$  are labelled by  $n$  variables

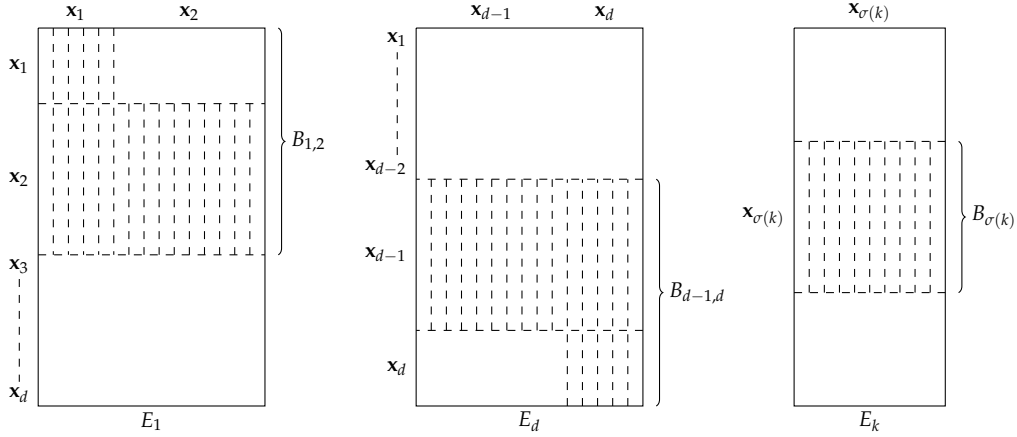


Figure 13: Matrices  $E_1$ ,  $E_d$  and  $E_k$

in  $\mathbf{x}_1$  to  $\mathbf{x}_d$ , whereas the columns of  $E_1$  are labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2$  and the columns of  $E_d$  are labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_d$ . Moreover, the nonzero entries in these matrices are restricted to the shaded region in Figure 13.

For  $k \in [3, d-2]$ ,  $\mathcal{V}_k = A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{\sigma(k)}$  where  $\sigma$  is a permutation on  $[3, d-2]$ . Hence,  $u_k = w_{\sigma(k)-1} w_{\sigma(k)}$  and  $V_k = A^{-1}E_k$  where  $E_k$  is a  $n \times u_k$  matrix and looks as shown in Figure 13. Again the rows of  $E_k$  are labelled by the variables  $\mathbf{x}_1$  to  $\mathbf{x}_d$ , whereas the columns of  $E_k$  are labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{\sigma(k)}$ . The nonzero entries in  $E_k$  are restricted to the shaded region in Figure 13 whose rows are labelled by variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{\sigma(k)}$ . Let  $E$  be the concatenation of these matrices,  $E = [E_1 \mid E_3 \mid E_4 \mid \dots \mid E_{d-2} \mid E_d]$ . The rows of  $E$  are labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$  as usual, but now the columns are labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{x}_{\sigma(3)}, \dots, \mathbf{x}_{\sigma(d-2)}, \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, \mathbf{x}_d$  in order as shown in Figure 14. Then  $V = A^{-1}E$  implying  $V^{-1} = E^{-1}A$ . Owing to the structure of  $E$ ,  $E^{-1}$  looks as shown in Figure 14. The rows of  $E^{-1}$  are labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2, \mathbf{x}_{\sigma(3)}, \dots, \mathbf{x}_{\sigma(d-2)}, \mathbf{x}_{d-1}, \mathbf{x}_d$  in order, whereas the

<sup>42</sup>If  $\mathcal{V}_1$  and  $\mathcal{V}_d$  are the spaces  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{d-1,d}$  and  $A^{-1}\mathcal{U}_{1,2}$  respectively, then  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  and  $\mathcal{Y}_d, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$  are  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$  and  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}$  respectively – the proof of this case is similar.

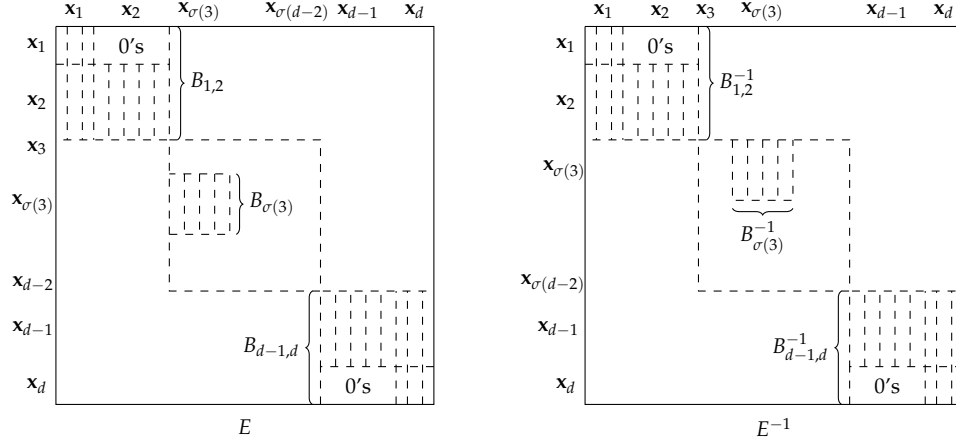


Figure 14: Matrices  $E$  and  $E^{-1}$

columns are labelled by the usual ordering  $\mathbf{x}_1, \mathbf{x}_2, \dots, \mathbf{x}_d$ . The submatrix of  $E^{-1}$  restricted to the rows and columns labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_1$  and  $\mathbf{x}_2$  is  $B_{1,2}^{-1}$  and that labelled by the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_{d-1}$  and  $\mathbf{x}_d$  is  $B_{d-1,d}^{-1}$ . For  $k \in [3, d-2]$  the submatrix restricted to the rows and columns labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_{\sigma(k)}$  is  $B_{\sigma(k)}^{-1}$ . We infer the following facts:

- (I) The space spanned by the first  $u_1 - u_2$  (that is  $w_1$ ) rows of  $V^{-1}$  is equal to the space spanned by the first  $w_1$  rows of  $A$ , the latter space is  $\mathcal{X}_1$ .
- (II) The space spanned by the first  $u_1$  (that is  $w_1 + w_1 w_2$ ) rows of  $V^{-1}$  is equal to the space spanned by the first  $w_1 + w_1 w_2$  rows of  $A$ , the latter space is  $\mathcal{X}_{1,2}$ .
- (III) The space spanned by the last  $u_d$  (that is  $w_{d-1} + w_{d-2} w_{d-1}$ ) rows of  $V^{-1}$  is equal to the space spanned by the last  $w_{d-1} + w_{d-2} w_{d-1}$  rows of  $A$ , the latter space is  $\mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}$ .
- (IV) The space spanned by the last  $u_d - u_{d-1}$  (that is  $w_{d-1}$ ) rows of  $V^{-1}$  is equal to the space spanned by the last  $w_{d-1}$  rows of  $A$ , the latter space is  $\mathcal{X}_d$ .
- (V) For  $k \in [3, d-2]$  the space spanned by the rows of  $V^{-1}$  that are numbered by  $t_{k-1} + 1$  to  $t_{k-1} + u_k$  is equal to the space spanned by the rows of  $A$  labelled by  $\mathbf{x}_{\sigma(k)}$ , the latter space is  $\mathcal{X}_{\sigma(k)}$ .

□

**Claim 5.1 (restated):** *There is a randomized polynomial time algorithm that takes input the bases of the layer spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  and with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$  reorders these layer spaces and outputs a width vector  $\mathbf{w}'$  such that the reordered sequence of spaces and  $\mathbf{w}'$  are:*

1. either  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  and  $(w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  respectively,
2. or  $\mathcal{X}_d, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_3, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_1$  and  $(w_d, w_{d-1}, \dots, w_1)$  respectively.

*Proof.* The algorithm employs evaluation dimension to uncover the permutation  $\sigma$ . Assume that  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_3, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{d-2}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  are the spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(3)}, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{\sigma(d-2)}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  respectively<sup>43</sup>. In this case, the algorithm reorders the spaces to a sequence  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$  and outputs  $\mathbf{w}' = \mathbf{w}$ . For every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , let  $\mathbf{z}_k$  be a set of  $\dim(\mathcal{Y}_k)$  many variables. Let  $\mathbf{z}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{z}_d$ ) be a set of  $\dim(\mathcal{Y}_1)$  (similarly,  $\dim(\mathcal{Y}_d)$ ) variables, and let  $\mathbf{z}_2$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{z}_{d-1}$ ) be a set of  $\dim(\mathcal{Y}_{1,2}) - \dim(\mathcal{Y}_1)$  (similarly,  $\dim(\mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}) - \dim(\mathcal{Y}_d)$ ) variables. Finally, let  $\mathbf{z} = \mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{z}_d$  be the set of these  $n$  fresh variables.

Compute a linear map  $\mu$  that maps  $\mathbf{x}$  variables to linear forms in  $\mathbf{z}$  variables such that the following conditions are satisfied:

- (a) For every  $k \in [3, d-2]$ , the linear forms corresponding<sup>44</sup> to the basis vectors of  $\mathcal{Y}_k$  map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{z}_k$ .
- (b) The linear forms corresponding to the basis vectors in  $\mathcal{Y}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{Y}_d$ ) map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{z}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{z}_d$ ).
- (c) The linear forms corresponding to the basis vectors in  $\mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$ ) map to distinct variables in  $\mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \mathbf{z}_2$  (similarly,  $\mathbf{z}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{z}_d$ ).

Conditions (b) and (c) can be simultaneously satisfied as the basis of  $\mathcal{Y}_1$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{Y}_d$ ) is contained in the basis of  $\mathcal{Y}_{1,2}$  (similarly,  $\mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}$ ) by their very constructions in Algorithm 5. As  $f = \text{IMM}_{\mathbf{w},d}(A\mathbf{x})$ , the map  $\mu$  takes  $f$  to a polynomial  $h(\mathbf{z})$  that is computed by a full rank ABP  $A'$  of width  $\mathbf{w}$  and length  $d$  such that the sets of variables appearing in the  $d$  layers of  $A'$  from left to right are  $\mathbf{z}_1, \mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \mathbf{z}_2, \mathbf{z}_{\sigma^{-1}(3)}, \dots, \mathbf{z}_{\sigma^{-1}(d-2)}, \mathbf{z}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{z}_d, \mathbf{z}_d$  in order.

The following observation, the proof of which is given later, helps find  $\sigma^{-1}$  incrementally from blackbox access to  $h(\mathbf{z})$ . Let  $\mathbf{y}_2 = \mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \mathbf{z}_2$  and  $\mathbf{y}_j = \mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \mathbf{z}_2 \uplus \mathbf{z}_{\sigma^{-1}(3)} \uplus \dots \uplus \mathbf{z}_{\sigma^{-1}(j)}$ , for  $j \in [3, d-2]$ .

**Observation E.1.** For every  $j \in [2, d-3]$  and  $k \in [3, d-2]$  such that  $\mathbf{z}_k \not\subseteq \mathbf{y}_j$ ,

1.  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) < |\mathbf{z}_k|$ , if  $k = \sigma^{-1}(j+1)$ , and
2.  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) > |\mathbf{z}_k|$ , if  $k \neq \sigma^{-1}(j+1)$ .

The proof of the observation also includes an efficient randomized procedure to compute  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h)$ .

Finally, the algorithm outputs the reordered layer spaces  $\mathcal{Y}_1, \mathcal{Y}_{1,2}, \mathcal{Y}_{\sigma^{-1}(3)}, \dots, \mathcal{Y}_{\sigma^{-1}(d-2)}, \mathcal{Y}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{Y}_d$  which is the ordered sequence of spaces  $\mathcal{X}_1, \mathcal{X}_{1,2}, \mathcal{X}_3, \dots, \mathcal{X}_{d-2}, \mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}, \mathcal{X}_d$ . The width vector  $\mathbf{w}'$  can

<sup>43</sup>The proof of the other case is similar.

<sup>44</sup>Recall, linear forms in  $\mathbf{x}$  variables and vectors in  $\mathbb{F}^n$  are naturally identified with each other.



be readily calculated now by inspecting the dimensions:

$$\begin{aligned}
w'_1 &= \dim(\mathcal{X}_1) = w_1, \\
w'_2 &= \frac{\dim(\mathcal{X}_{1,2}) - w_1}{w_1} = w_2, \\
w'_k &= \frac{\dim(\mathcal{X}_k)}{w_{k-1}} = w_k, \quad \text{for } k \in [3, d-2], \\
w'_d &= \dim(\mathcal{X}_d) = w_d, \quad \text{and} \\
w'_{d-1} &= \frac{\dim(\mathcal{X}_{d-1,d}) - w_d}{w_d} = w_{d-1}.
\end{aligned}$$

This gives  $\mathbf{w}' = \mathbf{w}$ .

*Proof of Observation E.1:* Let  $Z_1 \cdot Z_2 \cdots Z_d$  be equal to  $\mathbf{A}'$ , the full rank ABP of width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  computing  $h$ , where the linear forms in  $Z_i$  are in  $\mathbf{z}_{\sigma^{-1}(i)}$  variables for  $i \in [3, d-2]$ , the linear forms in  $Z_1, Z_d$  are in variables  $\mathbf{z}_1, \mathbf{z}_d$  respectively, and the linear forms in  $Z_2, Z_{d-1}$  are in  $\mathbf{z}_1 \uplus \mathbf{z}_2, \mathbf{z}_{d-1} \uplus \mathbf{z}_d$  variables respectively.

Case 1: Suppose  $k = \sigma^{-1}(j+1)$ , implying  $|\mathbf{z}_k| = w_j w_{j+1}$ . Let  $G = Z_{j+2} \cdot Z_{j+3} \cdots Z_d$  and the  $t$ -th entry of  $G$  be  $g_t$  for  $t \in [w_{j+1}]$ . As the linear forms in  $Z_1, Z_2, \dots, Z_{j+1}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, for every  $t \in [w_{j+1}]$  there is a partial evaluation of  $h$  at  $\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k$  variables that makes  $h$  equal to  $g_t$ . Also, every partial evaluation of  $h$  at  $\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k$  variables can be expressed as an  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear combination of  $g_1, g_2, \dots, g_{w_{j+1}}$ . Hence, from Observation 5.2 it follows,  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) = w_{j+1} < |\mathbf{z}_k|$ .

Case 2: Suppose  $k \neq \sigma^{-1}(j+1)$ . The variables  $\mathbf{z}_k$  appear in the matrix  $Z_{\sigma(k)}$ , so  $|\mathbf{z}_k| = w_{\sigma(k)-1} w_{\sigma(k)}$ . Let  $G = Z_{\sigma(k)+1} \cdot Z_{\sigma(k)+2} \cdots Z_d$  and the  $t$ -th entry of  $G$  be  $g_t$  for  $t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]$ . Further, let  $P = (p_{lm})_{l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}]}$  be equal to  $Z_{j+1} \cdot Z_{j+2} \cdots Z_{\sigma(k)-1}$ . As the linear forms in  $Z_1, Z_2, \dots, Z_j$  and  $Z_{\sigma(k)}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, there is a partial evaluation of  $h$  at the  $\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k$  variables that makes  $h$  equal to  $p_{lm} g_t$  for  $l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}]$  and  $t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]$ . By Observation 5.2,  $\{g_t \mid t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]\}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent; using a proof similar to that of Observation 5.2 we can show that the polynomials  $\{p_{lm} \mid l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}]\}$  are also  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. This implies the set of polynomials  $\{p_{lm} g_t \mid l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}] \text{ and } t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]\}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, as  $p_{lm}$  and  $g_t$  are on disjoint sets of variables. Since every partial evaluation of  $h$  at  $\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k$  variables can be expressed as an  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear combination of the set of polynomials  $\{p_{lm} g_t \mid l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}] \text{ and } t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]\}$ ,  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) = w_j w_{\sigma(k)-1} w_{\sigma(k)} = w_j \cdot |\mathbf{z}_k| > |\mathbf{z}_k|$ .

*A randomized procedure to compute  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h)$ :* Choose evaluation points  $\mathbf{a}_1, \dots, \mathbf{a}_{n^2}$  for the variables  $\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k$  independently and uniformly at random from a set  $S^{|\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k|} \subset \mathbb{F}^{|\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k|}$  with  $|S| = \text{poly}(n)$ . Output the dimension of the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by the polynomials  $h(\mathbf{a}_1), \dots, h(\mathbf{a}_{n^2})$  using Claim 2.2.

We argue that the above procedure outputs  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h)$  with probability at least  $1 - \frac{1}{\text{poly}(n)}$ . Let  $\text{Evaldim}_{\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k}(h) = e$ . Observe that in both Case 1 and 2,  $e \leq n^2$ . Also, in both the cases  $h$  can

be expressed as

$$h = \sum_{i \in [e]} f_i(\mathbf{y}_j \uplus \mathbf{z}_k) \cdot q_i, \quad (25)$$

where  $f_i$  and  $q_i$  are variable disjoint. The polynomials  $q_1, \dots, q_e$  are the polynomials  $g_1, \dots, g_{w_{j+1}}$  in Case 1; they are the polynomials  $\{p_{lm}g_t \mid l \in [w_j], m \in [w_{\sigma(k)-1}] \text{ and } t \in [w_{\sigma(k)}]\}$  in Case 2. Just as we argue that  $q_1, \dots, q_e$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, we can show that  $f_1, \dots, f_e$  are also  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent. So, by Claim 2.2 the rank of the matrix  $M = (f_c(\mathbf{a}_r))_{r,c \in [e]}$  is  $e$  with high probability. This implies the polynomials  $h(\mathbf{a}_1), \dots, h(\mathbf{a}_e)$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent also with high probability. The correctness of the procedure follows from the observation that the dimension of the  $\mathbb{F}$ -linear space spanned by  $h(\mathbf{a}_1), \dots, h(\mathbf{a}_{n^2})$  is upper bounded by  $e$  (from Equation (25)).  $\square$

**Observation 5.1 (restated):** *If  $h$  is computable by a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  then there is a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w}$  in canonical form computing  $h$ .*

*Proof.* Suppose  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  is a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP of width  $\mathbf{w} = (w_1, w_2, \dots, w_{d-1})$  computing  $h$ . Let  $X'_1 = (x_1^{(1)} \ x_2^{(1)} \ \dots \ x_{w_1}^{(1)})$  and  $X'_d = (x_1^{(d)} \ x_2^{(d)} \ \dots \ x_{w_{d-1}}^{(d)})$ . We show there are matrices  $X'_2$  and  $X'_{d-1}$  satisfying conditions (1b) and (2b) respectively of canonical form (defined in Section 2.4) such that  $h = X'_1 \cdot X'_2 \cdot X_3 \cdots X_{d-2} \cdot X'_{d-1} \cdot X'_d$ . We prove the existence of  $X'_2 = (l'_{ij})_{i \in [w_1], j \in [w_2]}$ ; the proof for  $X'_{d-1}$  is similar. It is sufficient to show that there is such an  $X'_2$  satisfying  $X_1 \cdot X_2 = X'_1 \cdot X'_2$ . Denote the  $j$ -th entry of the  $1 \times w_2$  matrix  $X_1 \cdot X_2$  as  $X_1 \cdot X_2(j)$ . Similarly  $X'_1 \cdot X'_2(j)$  represents the  $j$ -th entry of  $X'_1 \cdot X'_2$ . Let  $g_i$  be the sum of all monomials in  $X_1 \cdot X_2(j)$  of the following types:  $x_i^{(1)} x_k^{(1)}$  for  $k \in [i, w_1]$ , and  $x_i^{(1)} x_{pq}^{(2)}$  for  $p \in [w_1], q \in [w_2]$ . Clearly,

$$X_1 \cdot X_2(j) = g_1 + g_2 + \cdots + g_{w_1}.$$

If  $l'_{ij} \stackrel{\text{def}}{=} g_i / x_i^{(1)}$  then

$$X_1 \cdot X_2(j) = x_1^{(1)} l'_{1j} + x_2^{(1)} l'_{2j} + \cdots + x_{w_1}^{(1)} l'_{w_1 j}.$$

Since  $l'_{ij}$  is the  $(i, j)$ -th entry of  $X'_2$ , we infer  $X_1 \cdot X_2(j) = X'_1 \cdot X'_2(j)$ . By definition,  $x_k^{(1)}$  does not appear in  $l'_{ij}$  for  $k < i$ , and thus condition (1b) is satisfied by  $X'_2$ .  $\square$

**Observation 5.2 (restated):** *Let  $X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_d$  be a full rank almost set-multilinear ABP, and  $C_k = X_k \cdots X_d$  for  $k \in [2, d]$ . Let the  $l$ -th entry of  $C_k$  be  $h_{kl}$  for  $l \in [w_{k-1}]$ . Then the polynomials  $\{h_{k1}, h_{k2}, \dots, h_{kw_{k-1}}\}$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent.*

*Proof.* Suppose  $\sum_{p=1}^{w_{k-1}} \alpha_p \cdot h_{kp} = 0$  such that  $\alpha_p \in \mathbb{F}$  for  $p \in [w_{k-1}]$ , and not all  $\alpha_p = 0$ . Assume without loss of generality  $\alpha_1 \neq 0$ . Since the linear forms in  $X_k, \dots, X_d$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, there is an evaluation of the variables in  $\mathbf{x}_k \uplus \cdots \uplus \mathbf{x}_d$  to field constants such that  $h_{k1} = 1$  and every other  $h_{kp} = 0$  under this evaluation. This implies  $\alpha_1 = 0$ , contradicting our assumption.  $\square$

## F Proof of observation in Section 6

**Observation 6.2 (restated):** *There are matrices  $A_1, \dots, A_{d-1}$  with  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$  for every  $k \in [d-1]$ , such that  $X_1 = Q_1 \cdot A_1$ ,  $X_2(\mathbf{x}_2) = A_1^{-1} \cdot Q_2 \cdot A_2$ ,  $X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1}) = A_{d-2}^{-1} \cdot Q_{d-1} \cdot A_{d-1}$ ,  $X_d = A_{d-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_d$ , and  $X_k = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_k \cdot A_k$  for  $k \in [3, d-2]$ .*

*Proof.* To simplify notations, we write  $X_2(\mathbf{x}_2)$ ,  $X_{d-1}(\mathbf{x}_{d-1})$  as  $X_2$ ,  $X_{d-1}$  respectively. We have

$$X_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d = Q_1 \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d = \text{IMM},$$

where the dimensions of the matrices  $X_k$  and  $Q_k$  are the same, and the set of variables appearing in both  $X_k$  and  $Q_k$  is  $\mathbf{x}_k$ , for every  $k \in [d]$ . Since the linear forms in  $X_1$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, there is an  $A_1 \in \text{GL}(w_1)$  such that  $X_1 = Q_1 \cdot A_1$ , implying

$$\begin{aligned} Q_1 \cdot [A_1 \cdot X_2 \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d - Q_2 \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d] &= 0 \\ \Rightarrow X_2 \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d &= A_1^{-1} \cdot Q_2 \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d, \end{aligned}$$

as the formal variable entries of  $Q_1$  do not appear in the matrices  $X_k, Q_k$  for  $k \in [2, d]$ . The rest of the proof proceeds inductively: Suppose for some  $k \in [2, d-1]$ ,

$$X_k \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_k \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d, \quad \text{where } A_{k-1} \in \text{GL}(w_{k-1}).$$

Let  $p_k = \sum_{i=k+1}^d |\mathbf{x}_i|$ . Since the linear forms in  $X_{k+1}, \dots, X_{d-1}, X_d$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, for every  $l \in [w_k]$  there is a point  $\mathbf{a}_l \in \mathbb{F}^{p_k}$  such that the  $w_k \times 1$  matrix  $X_{k+1} \cdots X_{d-1} \cdot X_d$  evaluated at  $\mathbf{a}_l$  has 1 at the  $l$ -th position and all its other entries are zero. Let  $A_k$  be the  $w_k \times w_k$  matrix such that the  $l$ -th column of  $A_k$  is equal to  $Q_{k+1} \cdots Q_{d-1} \cdot Q_d$  evaluated at  $\mathbf{a}_l$ . Then,  $X_k = A_{k-1}^{-1} \cdot Q_k \cdot A_k$ . As the linear forms in  $X_k$  and  $Q_k$  are  $\mathbb{F}$ -linearly independent, it must be that  $A_k \in \text{GL}(w_k)$ . Putting this expression for  $X_k$  in the equation above and arguing as before, we get a similar equation with  $k$  replaced by  $k+1$ . The proof then follows by induction.  $\square$